

Subject Index

A

Aaronic Priesthood. *See also* Melchizedek Priesthood
activating of, 13:2:150–52
in 1851–1883, 16:3:375–98
establishing of age groupings, 13:2:142
more perfect system of, 20:1:8, 22–24, 33
reorganization of, 20:1:7–36
role of, 16:3:376–80
role of the youth, 16:3:395
stake quorums organized, 16:3:393
strengthening correlation of, 19:1:113
teachers as young men, 16:3:387–89
teachers, responsibilities of, 16:3:381–85
and temple, 16:3:384–85
variations before 1908, 13:2:138–40
Abinadi, on the resurrection, 30:3:46–47
Abraham, 8:2:195–203; 9:2:138; 23:4:408, 429; 27:3:12
and astronomy, 8:3:256
as author, 9:1:73–79
in Egypt, 10:4:429–52
Egyptian papyri, 8:2:171–215
encounter with angel Iaoel, 26:4:71–72
facsimiles pictured, 8:2:179–94
father to family, 23:3:56
five accounts of, 10:4:441–52
holds keys of priesthood, 23:3:56
Lazarus in bosom of, 23:3:70
lie of, 10:4:434–36
patriarch to family, 23:3:56
and the priesthood, 22:1:40
prophet and king, 23:3:56
and resurrection, 23:3:70
wife of, 10:4:429–52
Abraham, book of, 9:1:69–104; 11:4:350–52, 356–59, 369–70, 387–90, 398; 14:2:141. *See also* Egyptian papyri; Joseph Smith papyri; Lebolo, Antonio; Papryi; Pearl of Great Price; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Albert Brown letter on acquisition of,

20:4:402
antiquity of, 10:4:431–34
authorship, 9:1:74–79
criticisms of, 9:1:79–104
facsimiles, 8:2:179–94; 11:2:160–62.
See also Facsimile 1; Facsimile 2
historical background of, book review, 10:1:125–27
and human sacrifice, 9:4:473–80, 502
limited historical background information, 31:3:5
origins and beginnings of, 10:1:125–27
prolegomena to any study of, 8:2:171–94
sources for, 8:3:248–54
translation of Facsimile 2, 17:3:259–74
(*see also* Facsimile 2)
Academia, and restoration, 19:4:449
Academic achievement and family size, 18:4:529–35
Academic excellence, based on virtue and truth, 27:4:39
Academic life, 8:2:216
Academic responsibility, 11:3:293–303
Academies, and music, 4:2:114–17. *See also* Music
Accountability
age of, 11:4:409–10
poem, 22:1:46
Acheson, Dean, 4:1:33; 25:1:169
Action, “doing,” 16:4:493–95
Activism, 2:1:7–8
ballad, 2:1:8
Acton, Lord, 7:3:185; 16:4:451
Adam, 7:1:87–88; 13:1:28–29; 13:4:569–70; 22:1:38–40. *See also* *Apocalypse of Adam*; Bible; Eve; Garden of Eden
altar, location of, 13:4:564–76
as Christian, 24:2:201–2
eternal nature of priesthood of, 23:3:70–71
and Eve, 23:3:15–16; 27:3:12
and Eve, creation in *Apocalypse of Adam*, 17:2:134–36

Adam (*continued*)

expulsion from Eden, 31:3:51

fall of, 15:1:3–4; 23:3:15; 24:2:196–98

 (see also Fall of Adam)

father of human race, 23:3:56

gospel in days of, 23:3:69

grave of, 13:1:31

at head of human family, 14:3:294

keys of priesthood of, 23:3:56

is Michael, 23:3:70

patriarch, prophet, king, 23:3:56

Adam-ondi-Ahman, 13:4:466, 553–76;

 28:1:9, 18–19, 22–23; 26:2:14, 17

altar-tower, 13:4:564–76

in early Church history, 13:1:32–34

leaving Far West for, 26:3:28

legends about, 13:1:31–32

location, 13:1:27, 30

meaning of, 13:1:29–30

records of, 13:1:27–28

relief march to, 26:3:30

residents' defense of, 26:3:19, 30, 37

settlement of, 13:4:557–63; 26:3:15,

 29–30

temple site, 13:1:33–34

today, 13:1:35

Adams, Andy, cowboy, 8:1:65, 67–68

Adams, Benjamin, 23:4:478–79

Adams, George J., Mechanics Association

 business, 21:3:331–32; 23:3:32

Adams, Henry, 9:4:418

Adams, John Quincy, 23:3:37n

 letter to on repeal of Nauvoo charter,

 23:3:37–38

Adams, Ramon, 8:1:65–66

Adamson, Bentley, 21:1:46–47, 49

Adaptability, of Mormonism to different

 cultures, book review, 20:3:311–13

 (see also missionary work)

Adaptor (language translation), 21:1:78

Adoption

 of dead relatives, 14:3:308

 law of, 14:3:291–314

 as social experiment, 14:3:296–303

Advocacy journalism, 27:3:179–80

Aesthetic experience, 1:1:51–52

Aesthetics, 21:1:91–99

 Croce's concept of, 3:2:17

 hedonism, 3:2:18

 and logic, 3:2:17–18

 as science of art, 3:2:17

 syllogisms, 3:2:18

 theories of, 3:2:19

Affidavits, against mob action, 23:3:93–94.

 See also Missouri; Nauvoo;

 Persecution

Afghanistan, valley of Bāmiyān, 12:1:65–68

Africa, 9:4:479

 communism in, 7:2:137–39

 missionaries in, book review, 28:3:

 107–9

African Americans, 7:2:232, 234

 in the Church, book review, 11:2:211–

 12

in Civil War, book review, 6:3:191

and Mormonism, 11:3:22–25

Negro soldiers law, book review,

 6:3:191

and priesthood in Church history,

 19:3:394

Agada, nonlegal portion of Talmud,

 21:3:354–56

Agawam (city), 14:1:60

Agency, 16:1:165, 168–71, 180–83;

 26:1:66, 69

 free, 4:3:255–59; 14:1:53; 14:3:350–51;

 15:3:309–22

 free, and stewardship, 18:1:101

 free, and U.S. foreign policy, 25:1:69

Agents. *See also* Bishops, agents; Bishops,

 traveling

 to collect tithing and temple funds,

 23:3:20, 24–26, 34

 to guard against anti-Mormon persecu-

 tions, 23:3:22–26

Age of Reason, 3:3:39–41

Aggregate economic models

 Keynesian model, 22:4:429–30

 post-Keynesian model, 22:4:430–34

 pre-Keynesian model, 22:4:428–29

Agricultural Association

 description of, 23:3:17

 meeting of, 23:3:17–18, 31–33, 36, 39

 trustees of, 23:3:36

Agriculture, in developing nations, 6:2:86–

 87

Aiken, Albert, story about Danites,

 23:2:156

Aki, Henry, 12:1:88

Albert Brown papers, 11:4:527

Albert, Prince, 23:4:415

Alchemy, 22:4:469. *See also* Magic

Aldrich, Mark

 acquitted, 23:3:49

 trial for murder of Joseph and Hyrum

 Smith, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42

Alfonso of Aragon, 5:3:170

Algonquian Indians, 21:4:493

Ali, Mohammed, pasha of Egypt, 31:3:9–11

 exchanged artifacts for modern

 inventions and military equipment,

 31:3:9–10

Allegory of the olive tree
 apostasy, 30:3:81–82
 day of the Gentiles, 30:3:81
 end of world, 30:3:84
 founding and aging of house of Israel, 30:3:78–79
 gathering of Israel, 30:3:82–83
 historical significance of, 30:3:77–87
 metaphors of, 30:3:77–78
 Millennium, 30:3:83–84
 nurturing and scattering of house of Israel, 30:3:79–80

Allen, Albern, in Nauvoo, 31:1:38, 63, 65–66

Allen, Ike, settler of Ridderville, Idaho, 30:1:14–15

Allen, James, 8:2:127, 131, 133
 interaction with Mormons concerning Mormon Battalion, 21:4:475–79, 484
 and the Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:277–78
 recruitment for war with Mexico, 18:3:430

Allen, Mrs., in Nauvoo, 31:1:21–22

Allen, Nehemia, 23:4:478

Allen, William, selected as senator from Ohio, 23:4:475

“All is Well.” *See* “Come, Come Ye Saints”

All-seeing eye, 21:1:26–27

al-Mas‘ūdī, on lessons from history, 31:2:147–48

Alma, book of, wordprint study of, 30:3:99–103

Almanacs, Mormon, 29:4:89–113

Alma the Elder, as type of Moses, 30:3:114–15

Alma the Younger, 21:3:273–74
 on justice and mercy, 22:1:5, 14
 parallels to exodus, 30:3:117–18
 on the resurrection, 30:3:47–49

Almeida, Renato, 2:1:39–38

al-Ṭabarī, Ibn Jarīr, on history as expression of divine will, 31:2:147

Altamirano, Ignacio Manuel, 22:3:294

Altars, 19:1:58, 60; 21:1:21–26, 28

Alton (Illinois) Telegraph, 23:3:30

Amalickiah, adopts Lamanite traditions, 27:4:18

Amecameca, Mexico, 22:4:447, 449

Amendment, to the U.S. Constitution. *See* United States Constitution

America, 9:4:439; 16:4:549–50, 631–33.
 See also Latin America; United States of America

accepting failure, 3:3:11–12

ancient, 9:2:185–97

approaches to cold war, 3:3:13

and the Book of Mormon, 16:4:632

discovery of, book review, 12:3:329–31

and early Mormons, 26:3:49–61

economic milieu, 22:4:425–26

government, 8:3:294–302

hostility toward, 3:3:9, 12

land of liberty, 28:2:65

Millenialism and, 16:4:631–32

and peace, 3:3:3–13

pre-Columbian contacts, book review, 17:3:373–75

sense of mission, 20:1:83

American Articles of Confederation, 16:3:329

American Chemical Society, 28:4:28

American dream, and Protestant ethic, 4:3:269–72

American experiments in centralized administration, 16:3:328

American foreign policy, 12:1:9–22

American Home Missionary Society, at Amistead Research Center, document collection, 23:2:201–10

American imperialists, 12:1:43, 46

American Indian Studies Institute of BYU
 examples of involvements, 6:1:53–54
 goals and purposes, 6:1:52–53
 interaction with LDS Church, 6:1:52–54

Americanization of the World, 2:2:179

American Motors, George Romney and, 11:3:221

American political experiments, colonial legislatures, autonomy, 16:3:326–28

American Protestantism, Social Christians, Revivalism, and modernization, 23:1:19–23

American religion, 21:2:251

American Republican Party. *See also* Native American Movement; Native American Parties
 the Know Nothings, 3:2:30–32
 organization of, 3:2:29–30, 36–38
 principles of, 3:2:29
 support from, 3:2:34

American Revolution, 14:1:70; 23:4:487
 and the Book of Mormon, 17:1:3–20

American States, Conference in Montevideo, 13:3:283

American statesmen, late eighteenth century, 16:3:317–21

American Tragedy, An, on religious commitment, 3:2:41–42

Amish, 16:3:408. *See also* Religion

Ammoron. *See also* Book of Mormon
 charges against Nephites, 27:4:16
 defiance, 27:4:18
 “Among the Mormons” lecture, 14:2:273
 Amphipolis, 22:3:264
 Amputation, 21:2:131, 135, 142–43, 149–
 50
 mortality rate, 21:2:144
 Amulek, on the resurrection, 30:3:47
 Anabaptists, 27:3:12–13, 20
 Analytic philosophy, 1:1:9–19
 Ancient Christian documents, 15:1:91. *See also* Documents
 Ancient Near Eastern covenants, 24:2:151–62
 Anderson, Edward H., 23:1:33
 Anderson, May, 21:2:246–47
 editor of *Children’s Friend*, 27:1:69
 Primary General Board member, 23:1:29
 Anderson, Nephi, and his home literature novels, 25:2:3–16
 Anderson, Richard L., 8:2:231–36
 Anderson, William
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:61, 65, 73–74
 nomination as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
 Andouard, Mrs., 14:2:172–74
 Andrew Jenson Library, 14:1:42
 Andrés, Juan, Arabic origins of Spanish scholarship, 4:3:226–31
 Andrus, Milo, 13:4:517
 Andrus, Paul C., 12:1:92
 Anesthesia, 21:2:151
 alcohol, 21:2:151
 opium, 21:2:151
 Angel, Truman O.
 brief biography, 31:1:51n
 order of tent poles, 31:1:59, 63
 prayed for Bullock, 31:1:51
 Angell, Mary Ann, 18:3:314–27, 400
 letters to Brigham Young, 18:3:321–23, 325, 327
 marriage to Brigham Young, 18:3:314
 Anglo-American Mormons, 22:3:305–6; 22:4:442, 450, 452
 Angst, 1:1:12
Animal Farm by George Orwell, 24:1:6
 Animal magnetism, and Mormonism, 15:2:146
 Anointings, 21:1:10, 12–13; 22:1:32–34
 Anthon, Charles, 10:3:331–32; 17:1:34–35
 and Hofmann document, 20:4:321
 Anthon Transcript, 10:3:325–52
 1980 Hofmann document, 20:4:321
 other copies, 20:4:346
 and Padilla gold plates, 19:1:33
 Anthon-Mitchell commentary, 10:3:334–37
 Anthony, Susan B., 22:2:161
 Anthropology, 5:2:115–24
 Anti-Bigamy Act, economic effect, 3:3:31
 Anti-Corn Law, Richard Cobden and John Bright, 27:1:26
 Anti-Federalists, 27:3:39–40
Antigone by Sophocles, family relationships in, 19:4:503–7
 Anti-Japanese Immigrant Bill, 14:1:20
 Anti-Mormonism, Zane Grey, 18:4:483
 Anti-Mormon Party, 8:2:211
 Anti-Mormon persecution. *See also* Persecution
 benefit of, 23:3:73–75
 in Illinois, 23:3:21–31, 40, 42–44, 46, 49, 59, 73–74, 88–96
 in Missouri, 23:3:11
 mob violence around Nauvoo, 23:3:88–96
 policy of nonreaction to, 23:3:88–96
 Anti-Mormon propaganda, revival of, 18:4:504
 Anti-Mormons
 in Missouri, 13:1:17–20, 63
 term discussed, from Nauvoo journal of John Taylor, 23:3:59
 Anti-Nephi-Lehis, and war, 25:1:47
 Antipolygamy crusade in United States, 27:2:98–99
 Antipolygamy legislation, 27:3:92–108. *See also* Polygamy
 and the Cullom Bill, 26:4:112–13, 117
 and the Edmunds-Tucker Act, 26:4:117–18
 legislative campaign, 26:4:107–21
 and President Grover Cleveland, 26:4:116
 President Lincoln’s signing of, 26:4:111
 and the Supreme Court, 26:4:115–16, 118, 120
 and the Utah Commission, 26:4:115
 and the Wade Bill, 26:4:112
 Woodruff Manifesto and voting rights, 26:4:118–19
 Antrim Township, Pennsylvania, 21:1:52–54, 61
 Anu Adad Temple, in Assur, 9:4:474, 479
 Anxiety, 8:1:99
 Apocalypse genre, paradigm of, 26:4:88–89
 Apocalypse of Abraham, 26:4:71–72, 78
Apocalypse of Adam, 22:1:39–40. *See also* Nag Hammadi

revelation of Adam to Seth, 17:2:134–53
text, 17:2:143–53

Apocalypse of Peter, 15:2:131

Apocalypticism, and biblical religion, 25:1:7; 25:3:7

Apocalyptic teachings at Qumran, 2:2:119

Apocalyptic works, list of, 26:4:90

Apocrypha
 Genesis Apocryphon, 10:4:431–52
 prayer circles, 19:1:41

Apogee of loneliness, 29:4:136

Apostasy, 24:2:204
 in early Christianity, 16:1:139–64
 in Nauvoo, 21:3:304, 306, 329–32, 336
 loss of early Christian practices, 19:1:43
 Lyman Wight, 17:1:108
 in poetry of Henry Vaughan, 22:3:281–86
 and restoration theme, 7:2:161–64

Apostates, 13:4:491, 497, 501–4; 23:3:11

Apostles
 adoptions by, 14:3:309–10
 duties of, 23:3:10
 and early Christian prayer circles, 19:1:45–47, 57
 foundation of Church, 23:3:12
 meeting about James Emmett, 23:3:80–81
 meeting of, 23:3:18, 26, 28, 34, 50–51, 59, 82–89
 meeting with William Smith, 23:3:60–62
 to ordain patriarchs, 23:3:55
 at party for Smiths, 23:3:77
 preside over Church, 23:3:55–57

Apostleship, 5:1:7

Apostolic supremacy, and Doctrine and Covenants section 136, 24:3:311–12

Appanoose, Nauvoo, and relationship with Joseph Smith, 21:4:492

Apuleius, 9:4:449–50

Arabic origins, 4:3:219–34

Arab-Israeli conflict, in Mormon folklore, 17:1:51–52

Arabs, 9:2:122, 126–43; 9:4:478–79

Arcadia Conference, 5:1:51–53

Archaeological Writings of the Sanhedrin, 15:1:46

Archaeology. *See also* Artifacts
 Book of Mormon, book review, 16:4:429–32
 dimension of history, 30:2:67, 89
 in Goshen, 30:2:67–89
 and J. J. Winckelmann, 9:1:57–59
 at Peter Whitmer Farm, 13:2:172–201

restoration of Browning home in Nauvoo, 19:2:201–29

wheel in ancient America, 9:2:185–97

Archer, Patience Loader Rozsa, 7:1:54
 early British convert, emigrated to Salt Lake City, 27:1:77–78

Architecture
 early Mormon, 30:2:33–45
 1872 Mormon homes and community life, book review, 15:4:543–45
 of Mormon temples, 19:3:422

Archko Volume, fraud, 15:1:43–64

Argentina, 2:2:186–87

Aristolochia, 28:1:47

Aristotle, 5:2:87–88; 22:4:472, 476; 27:4:41

“Armies of Israel.” *See* Danites

Arms control, review essay, 25:1:167–74.
 See also War

Arnold, Matthew, 4:3:197–99; 9:4:408, 411; 22:4:470
 and humanism, 4:3:197–201

Around the World in 80 Days, 14:2:172

Arrington, Grace Fort, award for historical excellence, 22:2:250

Arrington, Leonard J., 3:1:65–68; 8:1:106–7; 14:2:273. *See also* Historiography; History, New Mormon
 as author, 17:2:198–201
 autobiography, 17:2:193–209
 early years, 17:2:195–96
 as historian, 17:2:201–9
 historical assumptions of, 31:2:140–42, 153, 156, 163–64, 166
 and New Mormon History, 30:4:118–19
 post-graduate, 17:2:197–99
 World War II, 17:2:196–97

Art
 academies in England, 23:4:415
 achieved wholeness of a work, 22:4:474
 and aesthetics, 21:1:91–99
 affinity between religion and art, 3:3:67
 appreciation in Utah in the 1800s, 23:4:404–16
 artistic imagery, 3:3:70
 as art itself, 3:3:71–72
 attribution of mystical powers to artists, 22:4:470
 based on intelligence, 4:1:54
 of Catholic Church, 3:2:4
 in Christianity, 3:2:3–4
 college questionnaire, 4:1:57–63
 contemporary public taste, 11:1:46
 creativity, 3:3:68
 Cyrus Dallin book review, 17:2:249–52
 definition, 2:1:33

Art (continued)

- demands of aesthetics upon religious, 3:3:67–72
- education, 4:1:53–65; 11:1:43–44
- enjoyment of, 4:1:55
- as expression of impressions, 3:2:16, 21
- expression of life, 22:4:475
- feeling of sacredness, 3:3:67–68
- forces at work, 22:4:468
- function of, 9:1:28–31
- Greek, 3:2:4; 9:1:59–62
- as heavenly science, 23:4:409
- Hebrew tradition of, 3:2:4
- hedonism in, 3:2:18
- historical view of, 3:2:17
- history, 9:1:59–62
- history, and J. J. Winckelmann, 9:1:59–62
- inner-solitudes, 3:3:69
- interdependence with religion, 3:3:70–71
- and intuition, 3:2:15, 21
- judging, 2:1:34
- justified, 2:1:36
- Latter-day Saint, 9:1:25–32
- Latter-day Saint, book review, 13:4:588–92
- in LDS Church, 3:2:3; 11:1:43–49
- LDS architecture, 3:2:5–6
- meaning, 2:1:37
- men united, 3:3:69–70
- modern, 2:1:33–41
- modernism, 9:1:31–32
- and modernity, 1:2:33–41
- and morality, 11:1:37–49
- moral measures of, 21:3:279–89
- and Mormonism, 3:2:3–6
- in Nauvoo, 31:1:81
- order in, 22:4:473
- Oriental, 3:2:4
- patterns of order, 22:4:473–74
- as pure beauty, 3:2:19
- as reflection of the inner spirit, 3:2:6
- and religion, 3:2:3–5; 11:1:38
- religion of, 22:4:470–71
- and religion, rift between, 6:1:33–34
- religious attitudes in, 3:3:71
- responsibilities of artists, 3:2:5–7
- as self-expression, 11:1:41–42
- senses, imagination, 2:1:37–40
- skill and creativity, 4:1:55
- Solomon's temple, 3:2:4
- standards of, 3:2:5
- status of artists, 3:2:7
- subsidization, 3:2:7
- symbolic imagery, 3:3:70–71
- technique, 22:4:475–76
- theoretical view of, 3:2:17
- transformation of experience in art, 22:4:467–72
- use of drugs, 22:4:471
- Arteaga, Silviano, 22:3:297, 303–4
- Arthur, Chester Alan, 10:2:224–25
- Arthur, king of England, 27:1:14
- book review, 13:4:592–94
- Articles of Confederation, 27:3:63, 67–69, 82
- Articles of Faith, 15:4:445–46; 27:3:128
- and agency, 27:3:128
- changed wording in 1902, 17:2:254–55
- and civil disobedience, 27:3:128–29
- “Articles of Faith, The,” music
- analysis of, 3:3:77–85
- criteria for, 3:3:73
- idea for, 3:3:74
- symbolic significance, 3:3:77–79, 81, 83, 85
- themes of, 3:3:79–84
- Articles on Government and Laws in General, 11:4:348, 407
- Artifacts. *See also Archaeology*
- degree of craftsmanship, 30:2:67
- ethnic origin of, 30:2:68
- indicate Lower Goshen was middle class, 30:2:88
- Artistic responsibility, 1:1:54–56
- Artistic talents, 31:1:81
- Artists
- Catholic, 3:2:4
- endowed with Spirit of God, 23:4:409
- LDS, 3:2:3, 5–7
- Protestant, 3:2:4
- Ascension, three types of motifs, 26:4:68
- Ashlimann, D. L., 8:1:73–94
- Ashment, Edward, indictment of LDS
- scriptural interpretation, 31:3:69–70
- Ashworth, Brent, 22:4:455–56
- acquisition of John Taylor diary, 23:3:6
- Asia, 12:1:13, 17. *See also China; Korea; Japan; Mission; Northern Far East Mission; Southern Far East Mission; Vietnam*
- communism in, 7:2:139–41
- index of Church periodicals, 12:1:110
- manuscripts and pictures, 12:1:111
- missions and missionary work, 12:1:85–106
- need for research and understanding of, 6:3:121–22
- statistical files, 12:1:110–11
- Asian immigration to United States, 6:3:144

Asian Mission, personal journals, 12:1:109–10

Asian religion, 6:3:163–69

Asian Research Institute at BYU, 6:3:192–97

formation, Director and members of Executive Committee, purpose, 6:3:121–22

“As I Lay Dying,” 23:4:464

Assassination, of Japanese prime ministers, 6:3:146

Assassins, of Joseph Smith, 16:3:438–40

Assembly Hall, architecture of, 30:2:39

Assembly Room, above Joseph Smith’s store, temple work in, 19:3:363–65

Association of Mormon Letters, 17:2:254

Assyriology, 9:4:473

Astronomy, 8:1:7. *See also* Stars; Sun and birth of Jesus, 22:3:378–80 and Pearl of Great Price, 8:3:255–69

Atchison, David Rice, 26:3:3–47. *See also* Missouri

accuracy and stature, 26:3:35

activation of militia, 26:3:18, 20

arbitrator for Mormons, 26:3:7

cause of dissatisfaction in conflicts, 26:3:39

comment by Philo Dibble, 26:3:35

contact with anti-Mormon forces, 26:3:38

Daviess settlement, 26:3:22

description by others of, 26:3:5

duty at Boonville, 26:3:22

Joseph Smith’s view of, 26:3:39–40

as lawyer for Mormons, 26:3:6

letters written by, 26:3:3

letter to Boggs of, 26:3:31

life of, 26:3:5–9

on Mormon invasion of Daviess, 26:3:29

photograph of, 26:3:4

political career, 26:3:7–8, 35

publics’ support of, 26:3:35

rebuke of Boggs, 26:3:24, 31

reinvolvement with Mormons, 26:3:17

removal of, 26:3:31–35

request for weapons by, 26:3:33, 37

role in Daviess, 26:3:36

views on Mormon crisis, 26:3:33

Athanasian Creed, 17:3:291–93

Atheism, 15:3:325–29

Athens, Greece, 9:4:443–47

Atiya, Aziz S., 8:2:195, 199, 203

Atomic bomb, J. Reuben Clark on, 13:3:306n, 321–22. *See also* Hiroshima; Japan; War

Atomic theory, evolution of, 10:4:405–6

Atonement, 22:1:5–30; 30:4:60–66. *See also* Jesus Christ; Doctrine of Christ

applications of, 30:4:62–66

poem, 4:3:219, 243

Atwood, Samuel F., 23:2:186

Augustine, 9:4:444–45, 447, 450; 27:1:14–15; 28:3:10

rejection of prayer circles, 19:1:42–43

on the Trinity, 17:3:292, 313–16

Austin, J. L., 2:2:229

Australia. *See also* Mission

demographics of converts, 27:2:69–70

emigration to, 28:3:56

gathering of Saints in 1850s, 27:2:67–77

map of, 28:3:58

missionaries, 12:1:81

stakes, 12:1:82

William Barratt’s missionary work in, 28:3:59–61

Australian mission, 27:2:67–68

Authoritarianism, 8:4:446–48

ideal, 8:4:446–47

Authority

academic respect for, 19:4:469

and family in drama, 19:4:502

stewardship, 18:1:103–17

in theology, 14:3:351

Authorship

of book of Abraham, 9:1:74–79

of book of Isaiah, computer analysis, 15:1:95

of Brigham Young history, 22:3:367–74

of Joseph Smith’s discourses, 31:2:27–34

of Lectures on Faith, 19:1:5–19

Authorship, of Book of Mormon, 30:3:89–108

Joseph Smith’s capabilities, 9:3:249–53

and wordprint analysis, 20:3:225–51

Authorship, of *History of the Church*, 30:1:77–78

early attempts to write, 11:4:460–73

inaccurate claims about, in *Journal of Joseph*, 12:1:101–2

scribes for, 11:4:440–60

sources for, 21:1:105–22

Willard Richards’s role in, 31:2:42–60

Autobiographical narratives, as literature, 30:1:5–24. *See also* Literature

Autobiographies, guide to Mormon diaries, book review, 18:4:587–88

Auxiliaries, priesthood classes, 19:1:106–20

Auxiliary missionaries. *See also* Missionaries; Missionary work

Eliza R. Snow, 17:1:79–82

Auxiliary missionaries (*continued*)
 history, 17:1:79–88
 home missionaries 17:1:88–100
 Junius Wells, 17:1:82–84
 MIA missionaries, 1:17:85–88
 Avard, Sampson, 26:2:6, 8–9, 13, 15–16,
 24; 26:3:16; 28:1:12–14, 33. *See also* Danites; Missouri; Smith,
 Joseph, Jr.
 arrest, 14:4:433, 439
 founder of Danites, 14:4:425; 23:2:147;
 26:3:27
 trial, 14:4:434, 466–67
 Avery, Daniel, in Nauvoo, 31:1:59
 Avondet, John, 31:2:88
 Axis mundi, center point, relationship to
 Book of Mormon, 23:1:80–92

B

Babbitt, Almon W., 12:1:124; 18:2:168
 asked Bullock to get newspaper
 subscribers, 31:1:54
 asked to employ Bullock, 31:1:49
 brief biography, 31:1:24n
 against Bullock, 31:1:66
 as delegate to Congress, 29:4:13
 given letter of attorney, 31:1:47
 objected to sustaining Lyman Wight,
 31:1:24
 removed Bishop Heywood's order for
 supplies, 31:1:63
 speech at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:71, 75
 told not to associate with the *Eagle*,
 31:1:56
 took William Law through Nauvoo
 Temple, 31:1:74
 Babcock, Adolphus, brief biography,
 23:3:85n
 Babylon, human sacrifice, 9:4:473–75
 Babylonian writings, 7:1:8–9
 Bach, Johann Sebastian, biography,
 25:2:31, 39–49
 Backenstos, Jacob B., 18:2:163
 attempt to raise posse, 23:3:89
 brief biography, 23:3:90n; 31:1:40n
 claim that authorities will not molest
 Saints leaving Nauvoo, 31:1:52
 first proclamation of, 23:3:91
 mob violence against, 23:3:95–96
 proposed cheers for law and order,
 31:1:69
 second proclamation of, 23:3:95–96
 sheriff, 23:3:89
 swearing in of three hundred deputy
 sheriffs, 31:1:68

takes letter to Carthage for Bullock,
 31:1:40
 visit to Clayton, 31:1:59
 went against mob with nine hundred
 men, 31:1:70
 Backenstos, William, brother of Sheriff
 Backenstos, 31:1:29, 29n
 Bacon, Francis, *New Atlantis*, 3:3:37–38
 Baer, Klaus, 9:1:96–102
 Bair, John, in Nauvoo, 31:1:68, 68n
 Baldwin, W., 18:2:141
 Balfour Declaration, 9:2:120
 Balkans, early missionary efforts, 11:1:92–
 99. *See also* Markow, Mischa
 Ball, Edwin, and antipolygamy measures,
 26:4:107–8
 Ballantyne, Richard
 brief biography, 23:3:77n
 hid John Taylor from law, 23:3:93
 Ballard, Melvin J., 5:2:76, 81
 Bancroft, Hubert Howe, 12:1:125
 Band instruction, 4:2:117
 Baneemy, 23:1:106–7
 Bangs, Nathan, 18:3:299
 Banking
 international, 14:3:320–27
 in Ohio 1837, 17:4:437–43
 Bank of the United States, 12:4:443;
 23:4:473, 481. *See also* United
 States of America; Hamilton,
 Alexander
 Bankruptcy Act of 1842, and Joseph Smith,
 19:2:176
 Bankruptcy, of Joseph Smith, 19:2:176
 Banner, of Kingdom of God, 14:1:105–14.
See also Flag
 Baptism, 5:3:231–35; 9:2:171. *See also*
 Doctrine of Christ
 and adoption, 14:3:292
 Baptist view of, 12:4:356–57
 and Catholicism, 21:1:8–10, 12
 for the dead, 5:3:231–32, 238–39;
 12:4:403, 405; 14:3:292–93;
 21:3:312
 for the dead, in Nauvoo, as rebaptism,
 18:2:229
 and Dead Sea Scrolls, 2:2:123
 early Christian, 22:1:34–35
 King Follett Discourse, 18:2:207
 rate in England, 27:2:97
 rate in Scotland, 27:2:36
 theology, 18:4:523
 Baptists, 23:4:487; 27:3:23. *See also*
 Religion
 on Masonry, 3:2:27
 Sidney Rigdon, 21:1:37–50

Barbieri, Giammaria, sixteenth century
author, on Arabic theory, 4:3:225–26

Bar-Kochba, letters and documents, and other antiquities found in Dead Sea caves, book review, 14:1:115–26

Barlow, Israel, 18:2:132, 134
brief biography, 23:3:23n
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Barlow, Watson, in Nauvoo, 31:1:24

Barnes, Lorenzo, called on mission from Kirtland, 11:4:500, 504, 507–8, 510

Barnes, Michael
burned Everts's and Fellows's property, 23:3:94
Carthage constable, 23:3:93
writ of arrest of for John Taylor and others, 23:3:93

Barnes, Thomas L., 11:2:141–47
burned Fellows's property, 23:3:94
writ of arrest of for John Taylor and others, 23:3:93

Baron of Woelmont, 14:2:158

Barratt, William James
and the Church in Australia, 28:3:53–65
letters from, 28:3:58–60

Barsch, Wulf E.
background, 30:1:36
qualities of his paintings, 30:1:36

Barth, Karl, school of liberalism, 9:4:505

Barton, George, missionary to Great Britain, 1870–75, 27:2:102. *See also* Mission

Bates, John. P., taxidermist of St. Louis Museum, 10:1:60–62

Bates, Ormus E.
brief biography, 23:3:26n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:26

Baumer, Franklin, Yale University
professor of history, 31:3:57–60

Bavispe River, flooding of, 5:3:163–64

Bayard, James A., and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:110. *See also* Antipolygamy legislation; Polygamy; Manifesto of 1890

Beach, Rufus
bought oil for anointings, 31:1:40
brief biography, 31:1:24n
confessed error of Strangism, 31:1:61
talked to Bullock, 31:1:46
Twenty-seventh Quorum meeting at his house, 31:1:36–37

Beadle, John, story about Danites, 23:2:156. *See also* Danites

Bean, George W., 12:2:147–53; 23:2:187; 23:3:16
explorer, 12:2:147–62
mission, 12:2:156–58
and Ute Indians, 12:2:149–51

Beatitudes, as map of life, 14:1:54

Beauchamp, Robert, 28:3:61
letter to Brigham Young, 28:3:61

Beauty, concept of, 21:1:92–94

Beaver Baptist Association, 21:1:44–48

Beaver Island, 14:1:101. *See also* Strang, James J.

Becker, Carl
definition of historiography, 31:2:5
and historiography, 1:1:59–67

Becker, Peter, 5:3:235–36

Beckett, Thomas, 27:1:14

Becknell, William, battle at Galatin, 13:1:12

Bedell, E. A.
forced from home by mob, 23:3:94
justice of peace at Warsaw, 23:3:94
postmaster, 23:3:94

Bedouins, tribesmen of Qumran area, 2:2:111–12

Beeley, Arthur L., Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:30–35

Bee Sermon, of Heber Kimball, 23:3:17

Beesley, Clarissa A., Young Ladies Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:30

Beethoven, Ludwig, 2:1:36

Beggars, India, 24:2:175–76

Beggar's Opera, The, names in, 5:1:43

Behavior
congruence of, 16:1:12–22
Goffman, E., on interaction, 16:1:19–20
modification, self control training procedure, 16:1:171–76
Rogers, C., on, 16:1:12–13

Behavioralism, early Mormon beliefs, 26:3:54

Behavioral sciences
and the gospel, 16:4:589–602
non-conformation, 16:4:594–97

Being, 3:1:3–4
and Jesus Christ, 3:1:3–4

Beissal, Conrad, 5:3:236–39
Ephrata Community, 5:3:236–39

Belief, and testimony of Richard L. Bushman, personal essay, 25:2:23–30

Belio, Kimo, missionary to Samoa, 18:1:14–15

Belzoni, Giovanni Battista
accuses Antonio Lebolo of murder attempt, 31:3:11

Belzoni, Giovanni Battista (*continued*)
 uncomplimentary reports about, 31:3:12–13

Benaduci, Lorenzo Boturini, Italian nobleman, lived in Mexico during Spanish Conquest, 17:1:102

Benbow, Jane, wife of John Benbow, 27:2:86, 88

Benbow, John, 27:2:86
 brief biography, 23:3:38n
 party at, 23:3:82
 visits John Taylor, 23:3:52, 85, 88

Ben Hur, 15:1:45, 48–51, 53, 57

Benjamin, King
 on resurrection, 30:3:45–46
 use of treaty/covenant pattern, 24:2:151–62

Bennet [Bennett], James Arlington
 brief biography, 31:1:27n
 Bullock wrote letter to, 31:1:27
 run out of Carthage, 31:1:28
 and Mormons, 19:2:247–49
 and *Wasp* name change, 22:4:495

Bennett, James Gordon, on “Mormonites,” 10:3:353–64

Bennett, John C., 8:1:209, 211; 13:4:497; 14:2:142; 21:1:63–64; 22:4:493–94
 character, Joseph Fielding journal, 19:2:144
 and female Masonic loge, 19:1:85–86
 information about attempted assassination of Boggs, 11:3:278
 and Joseph Smith bankruptcy, 19:2:181–84
 Nauvoo dam, 18:2:247
 “spiritual wifery,” 18:2:228

Bennett, John W., anthropologist, 5:2:118

Bennion, Adam S., Sunday School General Board member, 23:1:33

Bennion, John, missionary to Great Britain, 1870–75, 27:2:102–3

Bennion, Lowell, L., selected writings, book review, 28:4:110–14

Bennion, Milton, University of Utah and the Salt Lake Social Welfare League, 23:1:34

Bennion, Samuel O., letter from George Albert Smith, 18:2:191–92

Benson, Ezra T.
 apostle in 1800s, mission in England, 27:1:117
 brief biography, 23:3:26n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
 return from mission to East, 23:3:65

Benson, Ezra Taft, 12:1:86
 visit to Indonesia, 12:1:111

Benson, Wilmer Benjamin
 brief biography, 31:1:18n
 called at Bullock’s, 31:1:60
 compared blessings, 31:1:42
 examined Book B of Manuscript History with Bullock, 31:1:25, 29, 33
 fence down, 31:1:73
 given blessing by Bullock, 31:1:18
 notified Bullock of meeting at the Temple, 31:1:37
 seen by Bullock, 31:1:63
 trip up hill with Bullock, 31:1:35
 trip with Bullock to Neibaur’s, 31:1:70
 trip with Bullock to office and examined blessings and Manuscript History Book C, 31:1:44

Bent, Samuel. *See also* Nauvoo; Taylor, John
 brief biography, 23:3:29n
 to collect subscriptions for *Nauvoo Neighbor and Times and Seasons*, 23:3:85
 drafts resolution on anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:29–31
 Mechanics Association trustee, 23:3:36, 39
 at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
 nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:23

Bentley, Maud, nurse to Mormons in Mexico, 5:3:158–60

Bentley, R. Brent, research on Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:6–7

Benz, Ernst, secularization of religion, 18:3:330–32

Beowulf, manuscript, 27:1:39, 41–42

Berdyaev, Nicholas, 3:2:68

Berkeley Group
 formation, 30:3:94
 wordprint study procedures, 30:3:94–98

Bernhardt, Sarah, 8:2:156–57

Bernhisel, John Milton, 2:2:147; 8:4:373; 9:1:7–9; 12:1:124
 analysis of manuscript, 11:3:253–74
(see also John M. Bernhisel manuscript)
 brief biography, 23:3:58n
 letter to Brigham Young, 22:3:358–62
 manuscript of, 9:1:7–16
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:27
 and the state of Deseret, 29:4:16

Bernstein, Basil, on education, 13:2:121.
See also Education

Bertolo, Francesco, to claim Lebolo mummies, 31:3:21. *See also*

Egyptian Mummies; Lebolo, Antonio

Bertrand, Louis, president of French Mission, 1863, 14:2:158–59, 168

Besana, Enrico, professional Italian traveler, visited Utah Territory, 31:2:92

β-Lysin, 16:1:5–11

- factors causing release, 16:1:9
- site of action, 16:1:7

Bethel School District v. Fraser, 27:3:177

Bettisworth, David, brief biography, 23:3:41n

- Carthage constable, 23:3:41, 47

Bible, 9:2:133; 9:3:358; 9:4:415, 418, 503, 505; 10:1:31–32; 23:4:407. *See also* Chiasmus; Gospel; Jesus Christ; Joseph Smith Translation of the Bible; Isaiah; Moses; Noah; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

- and Book of Mormon, 20:2:199
- chronology, book review, 6:3:189
- Joseph Smith Translation, 11:3:253–74; 11:4:400, 402–5, 407, 409–22; 14:2:212; 22:4:391–92
- Joseph Smith Translation, and King James Version compared, 9:2:155–74
- Joseph Smith Translation, book review, 16:3:297–301
- King James version, 26:4:4–13; 27:1:15
- King James version, LDS edition
 - published, 22:4:387, 389
- LDS edition, 22:4:390–93
- LDS edition, alternate readings, 22:4:393
- LDS edition, Bible Dictionary, 22:4:390
- LDS edition, chapter headings, 22:4:390
- LDS edition, footnoting system, 22:4:389
- LDS edition, Topical Guide and Concordance, 22:4:390–91
- as literature, 27:2:79
- loss of truth, 9:3:359, 371
- mistranslating, 26:4:11–19
- Mormon interpretation of, 13:4:476–88
- New Testament, 9:2:229–31
- obsolete words, 26:4:4–5
- Old Testament, 9:3:359, 370; 9:4:478–79
- Old Testament, and Mormons in 1830s, 13:4:473–88
- passages used by early Mormons, 13:4:479–87
- Pharisaic, and the Dead Sea Scrolls, 25:3:4

revisions by Joseph Smith, Jr., book review, 10:4:496–98

similarities between God and Christ, 8:2:118–19

translation, alternative translations, 26:4:10

translation, changes in meaning, 26:4:5–10

travel guide to lands of, book review, 14:3:393

Biblical criticism, 9:1:33–48

Biblical religion, and apocalyptic movement, 25:3:7

Bibliography, Mormon, 1830–1930, book review, 19:4:544–46

Bidamon, Lewis C., 14:2:220. *See also* Book of Mormon manuscript; Nauvoo; Nauvoo Mansion House; Smith, Emma Hale

- biography, 19:3:375–88

and Book of Mormon original manuscript, 10:3:264–69

husband of Emma Smith, 18:2:236

Biebuyck, Emelio, Mormon colonization of Mexico, 22:3:299–300

Bierstadt, Albert, artist, influenced by Düsseldorf school, 9:2:182

Big Brother, in 1984, 24:1:9–16

Big Caw, and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:377

Big Elk. *See also* Old Elk. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham

- and Brigham Young's Indian policy, 18:3:431–33
- and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:375, 283–84, 290–91

picture, 24:3:282

Big Field, agricultural association southeast of Nauvoo, 23:3:87

Bigler, Cynthia Jane Whipple

- death, 30:4:35
- marriage to Henry William Bigler, 30:4:33

Bigler, Henry William, 2:1:23–31

- conversion of, 30:4:28–29
- death of wife, 30:4:35
- diaries of, 30:4:27–28
- early Church experiences, 30:4:28–31
- excerpts from diary, 2:1:24–26, 28–30
- Hawaiian missions, 30:4:31–35
- and Mormon Battalion, 30:4:31
- at Sutter's sawmill, 30:4:31
- temple worker, 30:4:35–36

Bigler, Sarah Cunningham, step-mother of Henry William Bigler, 30:4:29

Bikuben, 14:1:38; 23:4:401, 403

Billington, Ray Allen, author of *The Protestant Crusade 1800–1860*, 3:2:33, 36–37

Bill of Rights, 13:3:267–70, 438; 27:3:17–18, 81–82, 152, 171. *See also* United States Constitution

 English origins of, 27:3:53–63

Biographical Encyclopedia, 14:1:36–37, 42, 44, 46

Biography

 how to write, 22:2:179–92

 Mormon, 22:2:179–92

 narrative, 22:2:179–82

Biological disasters, effects of nuclear war, 25:1:93

Biology, metals binding in, 10:4:404–18

Bird, Charles C.

 brief biography, 23:3:22n

 nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:22

“Birthmark, The,” 1:1:22

Birthright, patriarchs, poem, 24:2:150

Bishop

 collection of tithes, 23:2:183–92

 as father, 10:1:7

 office of, 21:3:259–62

 presiding and ward, 23:2:183

 regional presiding, 23:2:186–87

 traveling, 23:2:184–86

Bishop’s agents, 23:2:187–90

Bishop’s courts, 3:1:41–42, 45; 20:1:7

Bishop’s storehouse, 5:2:77

Bissell, Benjamin, 23:4:478–79

 Joseph Smith’s attorney, 17:4:471–72

Bitton, Davis, historical assumptions of, 31:2:140–42, 153, 166

Bjarnason, Samuel, Brigham Young sent to colonize Spanish Fork, Utah, 9:2:219

Black, Adam

 constitutional intent of, 26:3:16

 filing of misdemeanor action, 26:3:16

 menacing of, 26:3:20

 testimony of, 26:3:20

Black Africa, missionaries in, book review, 28:3:107–9

Black Dragon Society (Amur River Society), 6:3:146

Black Hawk, 21:4:492–94

 and Brigham Young’s Indian policy, 18:3:447–48

Black Hawk Indian War, 14:2:220; 14:3:363

Black holes. *See also* Astronomy; Stars

 aging stars, 16:3:342

 collapsed stars, 16:3:342–43

 Cygnus X-1, 16:3:348

 ergosphere, 16:3:345–46

 event horizon, 16:3:344

 static limit, 16:3:345–46

 tidal forces, 16:3:346

 x-ray emissions of, 16:3:347

Black Panthers, 9:4:424–26

Blacks. *See* African Americans

Blackwell, Lucy Stone, feminist of late 1800s, 28:4:8–9

Blake, William, 9:4:408, 418; 22:4:470; 27:1:38

 and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:357–58

 poem, 27:1:14

Blakeman, Elisha D., journal excerpts, 20:1:95

Blakeslee, Mr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:67

Blanco-Fombona, 2:2:177–78

 Modernist Movement, 2:2:182

 religion, 2:2:185–86

 and Spain, 2:2:180–81, 184

 and United States hatred, 2:2:178–79

 in Venezuela, 2:2:180

Blasphemy, book review, 22:4:497–99

Bleasdale, Jennette, pioneer from Lancashire, England, 27:1:22–24

Bliss, H. H., letter on martyrdom, 14:3:389–92

Blood, Henry H., Security Program, 5:2:80

Bloom, Harold, 31:2:164

Blue, Teddy, cowboy, 8:1:62–63, 66, 70–71

Bluff City (Council Bluffs, Iowa)

 in 1860, 24:3:343

 Mormons in 1860, 24:3:344

Blythedale Romance, The, 1:1:29–31

Boerio-Goates, Juliana, helped develop method for calculating heat change, 28:4:43

Bogart, Samuel, 26:2:7, 11–12, 18

 arresting of, 26:3:38

 border patrol, 26:3:32

 complaint against Atchison, 26:3:3–5

 on expulsion of Mormons, 26:3:26

 at Haun’s Mill, 26:2:41

 marching of company, 26:3:32

Boggs, Lilburn W., 8:2:205; 13:1:63; 15:4:394–95; 26:2:7, 19; 26:3:13, 37; 28:1:5, 10, 19–20, 22, 32, 35.

See also Extermination Order; Missouri; Mob violence

activation orders, 26:3:34

appeals by Mormons, 26:3:23

assassination of, 11:3:275–76

construction of Jackson County

courthouse, 14:4:453, 455
dismissal of Atchison, 26:3:34
Extermination Order, 13:4:468, 497, 542; 26:2:31, 33–34, 36, 49, 53
extreme remedy of Mormons by, 26:3:32–33
letters regarding, 11:3:275–92
letters to, 26:3:18–19, 21
message sent by Atchison to, 26:3:24
message sent by Corrill to, 26:3:24
policies of, 26:3:34
prejudging Mormons, 26:3:32
Boice, Mary Ann Barzee, account of Eliza Roxcy Snow and Emma Smith, 22:1:93
Boiling point, 28:4:34–37
Bolívar, Simón, 2:2:184
Bolshevik Revolution, 3:2:73; 30:2:14
Bolton, Curtis E.
brief biography, 31:1:26n
helped Bullock with conference minutes, 31:1:26
lied to Bullock, 31:1:74
met with Bullock in Blacksmith shop, 31:1:60
officiated at Temple, 31:1:71
prayed at Temple, 31:1:70
requested Bullock to be at office, 31:1:32
went with Bullock to meeting of 1st Company, 31:1:30
Bonaparte, Napoleon. *See* Napoleon Bonaparte
Book of Breathings, 11:2:153–87
Book of Commandments, 11:4:325; 12:4:481–86
Laws and Covenants, 11:4:335–36
revelation on paper for, 14:4:405
title limited in scope, 11:4:348
Book of Covenants, 12:3:253
Book of Fugitive Poems, and Mary Tanner, 20:1:53
Book of Mormon, 13:2:162; 14:2:141, 161, 202, 281; 22:4:393–401; 27:1:32.
See also Bible; Chiasmus; Cowdery, Oliver; Gadianton robbers; Gold plates; Harris, Martin; Lamanites; Merisms; Mormon; Mulek; Mulekites; Narrative of Zosimus; Nephites
affirms Bible, 9:3:359
and American Revolution, 17:1:3–20
as ancient book, 22:3:259–78
and Anthon Transcript, 20:4:321 (*see also* Anthon Transcript; Anthon, Charles)
archaeology, book review, 16:4:429–32
arguments against, book review, 6:1:58–60
authorship, 30:3:89–108
authorship, and wordprint analysis, 20:3:225–51
authorship, Joseph Smith's capabilities, 9:3:249–53
B. H. Roberts on, 19:4:427–30
and Bible chronology, book review, 6:3:189
Book of the Dead, parallels to, 22:3:272–74
Brigham Young and publication of, 18:3:317, 319
characters of, book review, 8:3:353–54
charges of historical anachronisms, book review, 6:1:58–60
and Charles Penrose, 27:1:114, 123–24
chiasmus in, 10:1:69–84
Christ teaches his doctrine in, 31:38–43
and the Colesville branch, 10:3:365–85
coming forth of, 10:3:365–85; 17:3:350–51
commentary, book review, 29:2:121–25
compared with ancient Jewish texts, 26:4:67–83
compared with Apocrypha, book review, 8:4:467
comparisons with nineteenth century life, 23:1:79–92
concentrated style of, 20:2:199–205
conjectural emendation, 18:4:563–69
conversion of Brigham Young, 12:3:315
conversion of Willard Richards, 31:2:42
corrected versions of, 12:4:514–15, 521–22
critical edition, 30:1:41–67
critics of, 10:3:252–54
cyclical nature of Nephite history, 31:2:12–13
declaration of three witnesses, 23:1:113
definition of gospel within, 31:3:31–49
degree of translation control, 30:1:50–56
dictation of, 10:3:259
directional system, 30:3:138–39
doctrine of Christ in, 31:3:38–43
and Dogberry Papers, 10:3:315–20
early editions of, 12:4:470–73
environmental explanation of, 30:3:23–40
epic poem about, book review, 20:4:431–33
exodus pattern, 30:3:111–26
on force and war, 25:1:42

Book of Mormon (*continued*)

- Gadianton robbers, 15:2:215
- geography, book reviews, 30:3:127–42
- government in, 17:1:3–20
- grammar, 30:1:48–50
- Greek and Egyptian connections, 22:3:274–75
- handwriting of, 10:3:272, 276–78
- in Hawaiian, 27:1:98
- Hebraisms in, 11:1:50–60; 30:1:42–44
- historicity of, 30:4:121–22
- as history, 8:4:465–68
- on human weakness, 31:2:13
- information environment in 1829, 22:3:333–56
- Isaiah passages, book review, 8:4:466–67
- and Judaism, 21:3:343–56
- and King James Bible, 30:1:44–48, 53, 55
- large plates, 31:2:10–15
- on the last days, 25:1:10
- Lehi's dream, 22:3:274–78, 315–30
- literary context of in Great Britain, 27:1:37–44
- literary structure, 20:2:131–49
- as literature, 22:2:145–46; 21:3:357–72
- manuscripts, 30:1:42
- and Mark Twain, 11:2:119–20, 130–40
- Martin Harris's testimony of, 24:4: 401–3
- and Masonic press, 9:4:495
- merisms in, 31:3:43–49
- method of translation, 30:1:51–52
- model for writing sacred history, 31:2:7–17
- modern translations of, 21:1:87–88
- Mormon chapter 8, 24:1:53–60
- Mormon's abridgement of large plates, 31:2:10–15
- Mosiah chapters 1–6, covenant pattern in, 24:2:151–62
- names in, 8:4:467; 30:1:52–53; 30:3:140–42
- and Narrative of Zosimus, 22:3:311–32
- naturalistic assumptions about origin, 30:3:23–40
- need of critical edition, 30:1:42–50
- Nephi teaches doctrine of Christ, 31:3:34–38
- 1981 edition, 22:4:387–401
- Oliver Cowdery attempt to translate, 22:4:396
- original manuscript, 10:3:259–78; 18:4:564–69
- original manuscript of First Nephi
- chapter 14, 13:2:224
- origin, Dale Morgan's explanation of, 30:3:26–27
- past editing, 30:1:42–50, 55–56
- plates, 10:3:260
- plates, and angel's warning, 9:3:394–95
- plates of Nephi, 24:1:19–42
- polygamy, 31:2:74
- possible geography, book review, 30:3:127–42
- pre-1830 historical sources, 17:1:101–7
- preliminary pages, 22:4:393
- preservation of, 10:3:272
- and prevailing religion in New York, Mormon origins in, 9:3:235–404
- printed on newsprint, 18:4:570
- printing of, 13:2:218–21
- pronominal variation in, 30:1:47–48
- recommendations for second critical edition, 30:1:64–67
- record of Jacob, 24:1:19–42
- record of Lehi, 24:1:19–42
- redemption drama in, 22:3:276
- relationship to Joseph Smith Translation, 9:1:4
- on the resurrection, 30:3:41–56
- scribal errors, 30:1:60–61
- secular history in, 31:2:10
- Semitic textual evidence, 30:1:42–50
- small plates, 31:2:7–10
- society, civilization criteria met, 30:3:128
- spelling of names, 30:1:52–53
- spiritual history in, 31:2:10
- stylistic editing, 30:1:50
- teaching about United States, 27:3:25
- temple building in, book review, 8:4:467–68
- tests of historical compatibility, 22:3:261
- text corrections, 22:4:394–400
- textual errors, 30:1:44–45
- translated into Hebrew, 8:4:431–33
- translating into Chinese, 10:2:175–85
- translation of, 14:2:203; 17:1:34–36
- translation of into Italian, 31:2:84–86
- typesetting, 10:3:261
- variations in copies of 1830 edition, 13:2:214–22
- and *View of the Hebrews*, 5:2:105–13
- View of the Hebrews* as alleged source for, 30:3:29
- war, 15:2:215
- and wheels, 9:2:185, 197
- witness of divine providence, 31:2:11–12, 16

writing of First and Second Nephi, 26:4:53–65

Book of Mormon Critical Text, 30:1:41, 56–63

problems, 30:1:58–63

Book of the Dead, 8:2:192; 8:3:245–56, 251–53; 11:2:163–64; 22:1:41–42

Books, importance of in history, 13:1:70–72. *See also* Historiography; History, New Mormon

Bookstore, Rocky Mountain, 9:2:144–54

Boone County, Missouri, 26:2:22

Boonville, 26:3:22, 24

Boorstin, Daniel, American historian, 14:1:6. *See also* Historiography; History

Booth, Ezra, 11:4:476, 492–93; 23:1:104 and Mormon treasure hunting, 24:4:498–99

Boston Musical Academy, 23:4:393

Bostwick, Mr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:63

Bountiful

- city of, 23:1:83
- land and city of, location, 30:3:139–40

Bourgeois historians, 14:2:160–63

Bourkersson, Nels, 8:4:407–22

Bourne, Hugh, Primitive Methodists, 27:1:28

Bowen v. Roy, 27:3:111–13

Bowles, Samuel, vice president of U.S., 9:2:149

Boyle, Henry G., member of Mormon Battalion, 21:4:391–92

Brace, Truman, affidavit of, 13:4:536–38

Brackenbury, Benjamin

- brief biography, 23:3:40n
- try to arrest, 23:3:40–41
- witness of Martyrdom, 23:3:40–41

Bradish, Luther, and Martin Harris, 10:3:328–29

Brady, James, British LDS emigrant, 27:1:85

Braid, James, hypnosis, 15:2:153

Brailey, Jesse C.

- brief biography, 23:3:20n
- nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:22

Branco regime, 6:2:88–90

- critiques of, 6:2:90

Brannan, Sam, Mormon leader in California, 2:1:19–20. *See also* California; Young, Brigham

Brannan, Samuel, 10:3:346

Brass Plates, obtaining of, 20:2:145–46

Brazil

- Bank of, 6:2:84

change of government, 1964, 6:2:76

constitution, 6:2:76

deficit, 6:2:85, 89

demographics, 6:2:76–77

discovery, 6:2:75

and economic disparity between nations, 6:2:73–79, 91

economy as Portuguese colony, 6:2:76

emancipation of, 6:2:76

foreign loans, 6:2:89

geography, 6:2:76

GNP, 6:2:77

inflation in, 6:2:73–91

productivity, 6:2:78–79

workers and United States workers, 6:2:78–79

Bread and Milk and Other Stories, 24:2:163–72

Brethren, religious sect, 5:3:232–38

Brewer, Azariah C., brief biography, 23:3:34n

Brewster, James C., and treasure hunting, 24:4:497–500

Bridge at Rock Island, 7:1:53–60

Brigham City, type of United Order, 18:4:542–43

Brigham Young (film), 29:1:5–28

Brigham Young Academy, 16:4:460–64.

- See also* Brigham Young University; Maeser, Karl

Benjamin Cluff, 16:4:464

- early years, 16:4:462–64
- expansion of, 16:4:465

George H. Brimhall, 16:4:465

- under Karl G. Maeser, 17:2:155–56
- name change, 16:4:465

Brigham Young Trail, 21:4:418–23

Brigham Young University, 4:1:19–21, 23–24. *See also* Brigham Young Academy; Maeser, Karl

- accreditation, 16:4:466–67
- Asian relationship, 12:1:5–6, 84
- becoming a university, 16:4:464–65
- book review, 17:1:124–28
- Carillon Tower dedicatory prayer, 16:4:456–57
- centennial celebration, 16:4:445
- centennial hymn, 16:4:458
- combustion research, 26:3:85–107
- deed of trust, 16:4:461
- Dusenberry Grade School, 16:4:460
- expansion of, 16:4:468–69
- faculty, 14:1:86, 87, 96
- fine arts festival, 3:2:3, 9
- founding of Brigham Young Academy, 16:4:460–64

Brigham Young University (*continued*)
 and gospel responsibility, 19:4:468–73
 graduate work and research, 16:4:467–68
 growth and development, 16:4:449
 idea of Mormon university, 13:2:115–25
 issues in, book review, 26:2:89–94
 language teaching, 16:4:454
 phase equilibrium research at, 28:4:27
 photos of old lower campus, 10:1:17–22
 purpose of, 16:4:451
 revealed instructions for, 16:4:459
 spiritual and secular education, 16:4:446–48, 453, 455, 469–74
 standards, 16:4:446–47
 student body, 14:1:86–87
 and student protests, 9:4:428, 431, 433, 438
 studies of students, 26:1:95–98, 125–26, 129
 tensions in, 26:2:89
 to train social workers and ward leaders, 23:1:31
 Wilkinson presidency in, 26:2:91–93

Brimhall, George H.
 League of Nations, 14:1:83, 86, 88
 tribute to Charles W. Penrose, 27:1:113

Brine, M. D., writes to Bernardino Drovetti concerning Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:14

Britain, Roman invasion of, 29:1:49

British Isles, people of, 9:2:211–12, 216

British Mission, 27:2:119
 division of, 27:2:16, 97–98
 history, 27:2:13
 opening in 1837, 27:1:3, 5
 polygamy conflict, 27:2:99–100

British welfare state, creation of, 27:2:126–29

Brocchus, Perry C., 3:1:47–48
 associate justice, 18:3:337

Brodie, Fawn M., 5:2:105–8; 5:3:231, 239.
See also Historiography
 biography of Joseph Smith, 31:2:22

Book of Mormon comparison with nineteenth-century America, 23:1:79
 on Eliza R. Snow, 22:1:91, 94
 on indebtedness of Joseph Smith, 17:4:414–19
 naturalistic assumptions of, 30:3:24, 28
 and New Mormon History, 30:4:118–21
No Man Knows My History, 6:3:171
 and power of Joseph Smith, 15:2:161
 psychological explanation of Book of Mormon, 30:3:29
 question-begging, 30:3:30, 33

on Thomas Jefferson and Joseph Smith, 20:1:59–67

Bromfield, Louise, 29:1:9

Brontë, Emily, 7:1:28–39. *See also* Literature

Brooks, Cleanth, 22:4:472, 476

Brooks, Juanita, biography, book reviews, 29:4:117–35

Brother of Jared. *See* Jared, Brother of Brothers, Richard, millenarianism, 21:4:535

Brouzet, F., writes to Bernardino Drovetti concerning Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:15

Browett, Daniel
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Brown, Albert, letter on acquisition of book of Abraham, 20:4:402–3
 papers, 11:4:527

Brown, Benjamin, 30:2:61
 brief biography, 23:3:24n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:24

Brown, Hugh B., 8:1:2–3
 memoirs, book review, 28:3:120–23
 speech in Japan, on Church for all men, 12:1:98, 111

Brown, Lucy
 live-in help at John Taylor's, 23:3:81
 marries Elias Smith, 23:3:81
 wedding celebration of, 23:3:85

Brown, Mr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:61

Brown, Pelatiah
 brief biography, 23:3:26n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:26

Brown, Richard Daniels, family in Manchester, England, 27:1:50

Brown, Samuel, manuscript of, 13:1:42–43

Brown, Victor L., translation center in Japan, 12:1:93

Browning, Jonathan
 biography, 19:2:207–8
 restoration of home site, 19:2:201–6, 209–29

Browning, Robert, 4:3:185–88
 “Home Thoughts from Abroad,” 27:2:10

Brownson, Orestes A., 2:1:71n, 2:1:83n
 essay on labor classes, 2:1:74
 religious sentiment, 2:1:83
 turbulent era in New England, 2:1:71
 union, as first step, 2:1:94
 view of society, 2:1:91

Buchanan, James, 10:2:220; 14:1:103
 Utah War, sending troops to Utah, 21:4:395–98

Buchanan, Robert, poem of, 14:2:145

Buddha

- Buddha/Gotama, 16:4:660–61
- characteristics of construction, 12:1:60
- historically called Siddartha Gautama, 12:1:55
- similarities to Christ, 16:4:661–62
- the stupa, 12:1:56–59
- style-type Gandhara, 12:1:59, 62, 68
- symbol of death, 12:1:55
- type-site Hadda, 12:1:59, 62

Buddhism, 12:1:59; 14:1:27

- Lamaist, 6:3:163–69
- and Mormonism, 16:4:677–78, 681

Buddhist imagery, 12:1:55–73

- areas for study of, 12:1:62

Buddhist shrines

- Amaravati, 12:1:59
- Dipankara, 12:1:64–65
- Sanchi, 12:1:56–58
- Sarnath, 12:1:60, 64–65
- Shakyamuni, 12:1:66, 69–70, 72
- Shotorak, 12:1:62–65, 68

Buffalo Canyon

- in Florence, Nebraska, 30:1:25
- owned by Thomas A. Kuhlman, 30:1:25–35

Buffalo, New York, and the Colesville Saints, 10:3:382–83

Bulgaria, early missionary efforts in, 11:1:97–98

Bullock, Henrietta Rushton, wife of Thomas Bullock, 31:1:19–40, 43–46, 51–54, 56, 62, 65–68, 71, 73–75

- brief biography, 31:1:20n

Bullock, Pamela, daughter of Thomas Bullock, ill, 31:1:20–22, 24–25, 27

Bullock, Reuben, letter written to by Thomas Bullock, 31:1:73

Bullock, Thomas, 21:1:114, 117; 31:2:25, 27, 29–30

- assistant for Manuscript History, 31:2:47–48, 52, 54
- biography, 31:1:5–13
- clerk of *Maid of Iowa*, 30:1:72, 79
- clerking positions after Nauvoo, 30:1:72, 82
- clerking positions in Nauvoo, 30:1:72, 76–81
- contributions after Nauvoo, 30:1:72–73, 82–85
- copyist, 30:1:80
- correlation of King Discourse, 18:2:184–85, 195
- describes Nauvoo's demise, 30:1:72, 82
- dream of, 31:1:60–62

emigration, 30:1:72

- as historian, 30:1:71–85
- history, 11:4:466–70
- introduction to journal, 31:1:5–13
- journal of, 31:1:15–75
- kept journals and diaries, 30:1:81
- marriage and baptism, 30:1:71–72
- plains journals, 30:1:82–83
- recording of the King Follett Discourse, 18:2:182–83, 193; 30:1:80–81

scribe, 11:4:456–58

- scribe for Joseph Smith's addresses, 31:2:25, 29–30
- secretary of constitutional convention, 29:4:12
- at Winter Quarters, 30:1:72
- work on *History of the Church*, 30:1:76–79
- youth, 30:1:71

Bullock, Thomas Henry, son of Thomas Bullock, 31:1:20, 42

Bullock, Willard Richards, son of Thomas Bullock, 31:1:20–22, 24, 27, 30, 36–39, 42, 43–46, 63, 71

Bullybunion, Ireland, poems from, 23:4:423, 425

Bulwark, *The*, by Theodore Dreiser

- contentment in religion, 3:2:46–48
- as gesture of atonement at death, 3:2:42

Bunkerhill, Battle at, 14:1:70

Bureaucracy, of several publics, 7:3:232

Burger, Warren E., 16:4:510

Burgess, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:20

Burned-over District, New York, 9:3:301

Burnett, Peter, 26:2:9, 18

- on Atchison, 26:3:34–35
- on Bogart's border patrol, 26:3:32
- criticism of Boggs, 26:3:35
- description, 26:3:5

Burnham, James Lewis

- brief biography, 23:3:23n
- nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Burton, Richard, account of visit to Utah, 31:2:63–64, 93

Burton, William

- brief biography, 31:1:69n
- officiated at Temple, 31:1:70, 73
- prayed at Temple, 31:1:69, 71

Bushman, Richard L., 8:2:237–39; 14:2:272. *See also* Belief

- on faithful history, 22:2:144–45

Butler, John L., account of Election Day Battle, 13:1:42–46

Butler, Jon, on magic and American religion, 24:4:475–76

Butler, Nicholas Murray, on English heritage, 27:2:10

Butterfield, Justin, and Joseph Smith bankruptcy, 19:2:181–92

Byron, Lord, 9:4:408–9; 27:1:38

BYU Studies, 5:2:125–28; 14:2:141 articles on the JST, 31:4:13

attitude of university toward, 31:4:18

“call” for papers, 31:4:22–23

Charles Tate’s first editorial, 31:4:11

code of conduct for, 31:4:24–26

as critic of LDS culture, 5:2:126–27

first Church history issue, 31:4:12

founder’s vision, 31:4:7–8

founding, 31:4:5–7

freedom of, 8:1:2–4

history of, 8:1:1

an institutional journal, 31:4:17

mission of, 31:4:27

moves to computer composition, 31:4:13

name of, 31:4:16–17

purpose of, 8:1:1–2; 31:4:21

question of taste in, 31:4:11–12

readers, 31:4:13

relations with university administration, 31:4:17–18

role of, 31:4:16–17

scope of, 8:1:4–5

story about Facsimile #2 papyri, 31:4:12

topics dealt with, 31:4:21–24

C

Cabet, editor of *Le Populaire*, 14:2:168

Cabral, Pedro Alvares, discovery of Brazil, 6:2:75

Cache Stake, home missionary program, 17:1:97–99

Cache Valley, book review, 17:2:252–53

Caesar, Augustus, 9:4:442–43

Caffeine toxicity, and the Word of Wisdom, 20:4:371

Cahoon, Reynolds, 14:2:215

brief biography, 23:3:65n

and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68

Caiaphas, in *Archko Volume*, 15:1:59

Cailliaud, Frederic, writes to consul general concerning Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:15

Cain and Abel, contrasted, 31:3:51–52

Cain, Joseph

brief biography, 23:3:53n

clerk at printing office, 23:3:53

heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64

Caird, Mr., and Parley P. Pratt, 12:4:511–12

Calder, David O., appointed music instructor in Utah Territory, 4:2:110–11

Calder v. Bull, 27:3:158

Caldwell County, Missouri, 13:1:47, 62; 13:4:465–66; 26:2:5–7, 9–10, 14–16

creation of for Mormons, 26:2:45

critical situation in, 26:2:51

and Danites, 14:4:423

driving of Mormons into, 26:2:41

militia of, 26:3:18

Mormon manuscripts, 14:4:461

Mormon settlement in, 26:2:31; 26:3:12–16

Calendar

and birth of Jesus, 22:3:380–83

Jewish, 23:4:485

Calhoun, John C.

Joseph Smith’s letters to, 28:2:69–70

Joseph Smith’s letter to, book review, 6:3:180

California. *See also* Brannan, Sam; Los Angeles; San Bernardino; San Francisco; Young, Brigham

Bullock prepares to go to, 31:1:22–23, 28, 35, 40, 44, 56, 63, 74–75

gold rush, 25:3:130 (*see also* Gold rush)

history of Church in Los Angeles, book review, 29:2:109–11

volunteers, and Fort Douglas, 8:4:449–51

California Mission, 23:4:431

Call, Anson, 2:2:134–35

travel through Iowa, 21:4:464

Callahan, Daniel

liberal Catholic theologian, 9:4:507

views on nature of God, 9:4:507–9

views on the Trinity, 9:4:509

Calorimeters, at Brigham Young University, 28:4:27–28

Calorimetry, 10:4:391–403

and heat of reaction, 10:4:397–98, 400

Calvinism, 9:3:358, 363–64

in 1830 Kirtland, 12:4:348–49

Calvinists, 27:3:12–23, 121–22, 128

Cambridge University

and LDS version of Bible, 22:4:389

publication of Bible, 22:4:387

Camp Douglas. *See* Fort Douglas

Camp Floyd, 8:1:72

Camp Utah, 22:3:290, 296

Campbell, Alexander, 2:1:79–82; 9:3:352, 366; 12:4:350–57, 360–62; 21:1:48–49, 50

Campbell, MacLeod, Church of Scotland

reformationist minister, 27:2:29

Campbell, Robert Lang, 29:3:5–6
brief biography, 23:3:64n
heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
scribe, 11:4:460; 29:3:5

Canada
early converts, 22:1:47
Marsh's mission, 20:4:393

Canes, of Joseph and Hyrum Smith, 21:2:205–11

Cannon, Angus M., and David Whitmer, 20:3:297

Cannon, Annie Wells, Relief Society Board member, 23:1:37

Cannon, Blanche, *Nothing Ever Happens Sunday Morning*, 18:1:92, 94, 96

Cannon, David H., and the 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:356–57

Cannon, Elizabeth Hoagland, 27:1:99, 110

Cannon, Frank J., 22:2:190
first U.S. Senator from Utah, 12:2:238

Cannon, George Q., 8:1:38; 18:3:407–8; 21:2:167; 22:2:176, 190; 25:1:61; 27:1:16, 34, 69, 89, 97–110; 31:1:84
abolishing polygamy, 22:3:301
apprenticeship in Nauvoo, 31:1:84
call as apostle, 27:1:98
call as mission president, 27:1:98–99
1859 letter from Brigham Young, 25:3:106
in Hawaii, 17:3:380–81

King Follett Discourse, 18:2:192

law of adoption, 14:3:314
and Mormon Creed, 26:4:130
organization of emigration, 27:1:102–5
recorded John Taylor diary, 23:3:6, 92
refutation of Charles Darwin, 27:1:109–10
reprints, 9:2:232
role in Utah's quest for statehood, 10:2:222, 227–29, 231

Cannon, Sylvester Q., organized relief efforts during the depression, 5:2:72–73, 77, 82

Cantwell v. Connecticut, 27:3:99, 108–9

Capen, Joseph, minister in Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:58

Cape Town, South Africa, mission organization, 20:4:404

Capitalism, vs. producer cooperative, 18:4:540

“Capstone” march
played at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49
written by W. W. Phelps, 23:3:49

Carbonado, synthetic, 16:1:43, 46

Card, Varnum, 11:4:491–92

Cardinality, definition and Book of Mormon example of, 23:1:81–88

Cardon, Elmer, encounters Mexican Indians, 5:3:161

Careless, George, musician in early Utah, 4:2:111

Carey, William, accounts of death of, 13:4:524–25

Carillon Tower, at BYU, dedication, 16:4:456–57

Carlyle, Thomas, 5:3:219–29
influence on John Ruskin, 5:3:147 and John Ruskin, 5:3:219–29

Carr, Gail E., early missionary to Korea, 12:1:96

Carroll County, Missouri, 26:2:5
advice to Saints to leave, 26:3:24
conflict in, 26:3:21–26
men leaving to exterminate Mormons from, 26:2:49
removal of Mormons from, 26:3:38
sales of land in, 26:2:50
siege of, 26:3:28

Carter, Dominicus
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Carter, Phebe [Phoebe] W.
conversion, 20:2:152
marriage to Wilford Woodruff, 12:4:394–96

Carthage, Illinois, 8:2:204, 213; 23:4:389; 24:1:83–109. *See also* Martyrdom; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Bullock sent letter to, 31:1:40
Chester Loveland comes from, 31:1:54
James Arlington Bennet run out of, 31:1:28
Lucy Clayton returns from, 31:1:43
mob at, 31:1:19
mob flees to, 31:1:69–70
Thomas L. Barnes and, 11:2:141–47
trial of accused assassins of Joseph Smith, book review, 16:4:438–40
William Miller taken to, 31:1:38

Carthage Greys, 24:1:87–90, 98, 102

Carthage Jail, 23:4:392, 395–400. *See also* Mob violence; Martyrdom; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
martyrdom, 14:3:392
Willard Richards in, 31:2:42

Cartoons, political, about Mormonism, from *Puck*, 18:4:504–19

Casablanca Conference, 5:1:59–60

Casas Grandes, Mexico, 22:3:290

Casona, Alejandro, 10:1:107–19

Casper, William, meets up with George Bean in Salt Lake City, 12:2:147–48

Caspers Creek, Bullock went to English settlement, 31:1:67

Castorp, Hans, protagonist of *Magic Mountain*, 8:3:303–6

Castro, Fidel, 7:2:135–37

Catalan language, as precursor to Provençal language, 4:3:221–24

Catastrophists, geologists studying natural catastrophes, 23:1:42

Catechumen, meetings that can be attended by unbelievers, 21:1:5, 10, 15

Catherine of Aragon, queen of England, 27:1:15

Catholic Apostolic Church, 27:2:29

Catholic beliefs, book review, 9:4:505–10

Catholic Church. *See also* Natural Law; Religion

- anti-Catholic movement, 3:2:23, 27, 29, 31, 36, 38–40
- anti-literature, 3:2:32
- artists of, 3:2:4
- authority of the Pope, 3:2:33, 35
- celibacy of nuns and priests, 3:2:33, 35
- in Eastern Europe, 15:3:329–38
- the Index, 3:2:33
- influence on form of poetry, 15:1:37
- inquisition, 3:2:33
- on morality and immorality, 3:2:33–35
- parochial schools in United States, 3:2:28, 35
- in relation to anti-Mormon and anti-Mason crusades, 3:2:36
- Roman Catholic Missions, 3:2:28
- similarities to Mormons, 3:2:34–35
- in the South, 3:2:34
- in support of monarchy, 3:28, 33

Catholic converts to Mormonism, 24:1:61–77

Catholicism, 7:3:246–47; 8:2:113–25. *See also* Religion

- all-seeing eye, 21:1:26
- altars, 21:1:21–23, 26, 28
- anointing, 21:1:10, 12–13
- baptism, 21:1:8–10, 12
- buildings, 21:1:7, 16–17, 21
- ceremonial dress, 21:1:17–21
- confession, 21:1:29
- Eucharist, 21:1:5–6, 29
- Hebrew origins, 21:1:4–5
- and LDS converts, 24:1:61–77
- liturgy, 21:1:3–4, 28
- mass, 21:1:6, 28–31
- meetings (history), 21:1:14
- and moral natural law, 11:2:188–99
- and Mormonism, 21:1:35
- new name, 21:1:12
- paschal vigil, 21:1:8, 15
- proxy performances, 21:1:9, 19
- rituals of priest, 21:1:29–31
- sacrifice in, 21:1:28
- veils, 21:1:23

Catholic Mormons, in Ireland, 30:4:7–19

Catholic society, 24:1:61–77

Catlin, George, letter to Brigham Young, 17:1:114–17

Catton, Bruce, historian, 7:3:183

Cause and effect relationships, in geology, 23:1:42

Causes of persecution. *See also* Persecution

- in Missouri, 3:1:15
- in Nauvoo, 3:1:1, 19–20
- beyond the Rockies, 3:1:20

Cayley, Charles Bagot, and Christina Rossetti, 4:3:191

Cedar Breaks, 7:3:200–207

Cedar v. Bull, 27:3:149

Celestial kingdom, 23:3:24, 69

Celestial learning, 11:1:76–78

Celestial marriage, 15:4:443–44

Celestial pursuits, Heber C. Kimball speech on, 23:3:9

Central America, history of people of, 9:2:185, 189

Centripetal, definition of, 23:1:83–86

Ceramics

- earthenware primary, in Lower Goshen, 30:2:81, 86–87
- porcelain in Lower Goshen, 30:2:8

Ceremonial dress, 21:1:17–21

Chadwick, Dr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:21

Chagrin, Ohio, postmaster's letter to Independence, 14:4:413

Chalmers, Thomas, Presbyterian church leader, 27:2:28

Chamberlain, Mellen, *John Adams, the Statesman of the American Revolution*, 27:2:8

Chamberlain, Solomon

- baptized by John Taylor, 23:3:46
- brief biography, 23:3:44n
- conversion story of, 23:3:44–46
- on Joseph Smith, 12:3:315–18
- Missouri persecutions of, 23:3:46
- preaches gospel, 23:3:46
- story of, from Nauvoo journal of John Taylor, 23:3:44–46

Chambers, John, believed in conspiracy against white settlements by Mormons and Indians, 21:4:500–501

Chandler, Michael H.
alleged visit with Harris and Anthon, 10:3:351

Egyptian mummies to Joseph Smith, 8:2:197; 10:1:57
sale of mummies to Philadelphia Academy of Natural Sciences, 31:3:7
sale of papyri to early Church leaders, 31:3:5

Chang Tso-lin, 6:3:144. *See also* China

Character of God, King Follett Discourse, 18:2:199–201

Chardon Spectator, 9:4:489–90, 496

Charity, 16:4:491–93
as a gift, 30:4:63–64

Charlemagne, 9:2:210

Charles Redd Center for Western Studies, 17:2:204; 17:4:387, 389

Charles the Bold, 7:3:189–92

Charles V, emperor, 23:2:140

Charnay, Desire, French explorer, explored Mexican cemetery, 9:2:188

Charter of
Kirtland Safety Society, 23:4:467–82
(*see also* Kirtland Safety Society Bank)

Nauvoo, 15:4:480–90, 491–97 (*see also* Nauvoo, Illinois)
Nauvoo, letter on repeal of, 23:3:37–38
Nauvoo, repeal of, 23:3:36–37, 43

Chartists, 27:1:26, 28

Chase, Abel, Joseph Smith's reputation, 10:3:296–98

Chase, Daryl, biography of Sidney Rigdon, 14:4:447–48

Chase, Eli, in Nauvoo, 31:1:37

Chase, Willard, 10:3:295–97
on Joseph Smith and the gold plates, 24:4:478–79, 481

Chasles, Philarète, scholar interested in Mormonism, 14:2:164–65

Chateaubriand, precursor of Romanticism, disliked Shakespeare, 8:2:154

Chatterton, Thomas, Chaucer manuscripts, 27:1:40–41

Chaucer, Geoffrey, 4:3:209–17; 27:1:41

Cheatham, Thomas, difference between British and American language usage, 27:2:5

Chekov, Anton, 23:4:496. *See also* Literature

Chemistry, 28:4:27–54
and entropy, 28:4:46, 51
and mathematics, 28:4:43
and thermodynamics, 28:4:41, 43, 46

Chiang Kai-shek, 6:3:145, 147–48, 150; 7:2:95–96, 154. *See also* China

Chiasmus. *See also* Bible; Book of Mormon in Alma chapter 36, 10:1:83; 20:2:203
in Book of Mormon, 10:1:69–84
in books of Nephi, 20:2:136
explanation of, 10:1:69–72
in 1 Nephi chapters 3–5, 27:4:22–24, 29
in Mosiah chapters 3 and 5, 10:1:77
in Mosiah chapters 2–5, 24:2:159
in Old and New Testaments, 10:1:73–75
in 2 Nephi chapter 4, 21:3:362, 366

Chihuahua, Mexico, 22:4:441–42, 447. *See also* Mexico; Mission missionaries in, 22:3:292–93, 303

Children, 26:1:60–61
family size, education, 18:4:529–35
and juvenile delinquency, 25:4:150

Children and eternity, King Follett Discourse, 18:2:207

Children of God: An American Epic by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:42, 90, 92

Chile, 16:4:562–64
government expansion, 16:4:563
purported site of Lehi's landing, 12:3:312–14

China, 30:2:7. *See also* Mission; Sino-Soviet dispute; Two-Chinas; War art of, 12:1:69
Chinese Civil War, 6:3:139
and communism, 6:3:146–47; 12:1:10, 13, 15–16, 21–28, 39
Communist Party, 12:1:14–15
corruption in government, 6:3:147–48
country and people, 12:1:26–27
first LDS missionaries in Hong Kong, 10:2:161–72
historical relation/conflict with Japan, 6:3:141–42, 148–52
historical relation with major powers, 6:3:140, 147, 151–52
map, 7:2:158
and Mongolian Frontier, 6:3:163–69
nationalism, 6:3:144, 147
reception of communism, 6:3:154–56
relations with United States, 8:4:397, 401
threat of communism, 4:1:26, 35–37

Ch'in dynasty, 6:3:130–31

Chinese Communist Party, 12:1:34

Chinese historiography, 31:2:144

Chinese language
translating Book of Mormon into, 10:2:175–85
translating Mormon thought into, 10:2:173–85

Chinese people
 self-sufficiency, 12:1:28
 tradition of the ruling class, 12:1:28–31

Chinese Revolution, 12:1:26, 28

Ch'oe Yong-gon, as head of state, 12:1:44

Choices, and outcomes, 30:2:17–31

Chong-Sik Lee, importance of national self-interest, 12:1:5

Chou dynasty, 6:3:124–25, 129–31

Chou En-lai, 7:2:111, 129, 137–38
 signaled restoring friendship between China and Korea, 12:1:53

Christ. *See* Jesus Christ

Christensen, C. C. A., 16:4:585
 began painting, 23:4:401
 began writing, 23:4:401
 converted to Mormonism, 23:4:401
 immigrated, 23:4:401
 picture of Nauvoo Temple, 18:4:591
 portrait, 23:4:403
 promotes art in Utah and U.S., 23:4:403

Christensen, James J., helped create new calorimeter for BYU, 28:4:27

Christensen, P. A., 10:2:204–5
 memorial to, 9:1:64

Christenson, Joseph, secretary of Utah genealogical society, 31:2:121, 126

Christian Advocate, The, 23:4:391

Christian Baptist, The, 12:4:353–56, 358–60

Christian church
 apostasy, 16:1:149–52
 behavior of early saints, 16:1:144–46
 early, 16:1:139–59
 fall of, 16:1:142–43
 false teachers in, 16:1:142–43
 martyrs/martyrdom, 16:1:147–48
 prophesied end of, 16:1:141–42
 rejection of prophets, 16:1:140–41

Christian historiography, 31:2:150–52
 purpose of gospels, 31:2:150

Christian humanism, an aim of education, 28:3:11–13

Christianity, 5:1:9; 5:3:203, 212–18. *See also* Religion
 in America, handbook to, book review, 24:2:252–55
 and apocalyptic, 25:1:7; 25:3:7
 and art, 3:2:3–4
 Catholic artists, 3:2:4
 and C. S. Lewis, 12:2:185–208
 early, 21:1:5
 early British, 29:1:47
 early Egyptian, book review, 31:3:184–87
 in Egypt, book review, 31:2:184–87
 influences in art, 3:2:4–6

Mormonism, 15:1:75
 practical, 29:1:35
 primitive, Godhead, 17:3:291
 Protestant artists, 3:2:4
 and rabbinic Judaism, 21:3:347–48
 relationship with Mormon art, 3:2:5–7

Christian primitivism, 9:3:353–54

Christians, 9:2:211, 222–23, 229; 9:4:450–51
 in Iceland, 9:2:212–13
 in Israel, 9:2:126, 133, 135

Christian science, and Mark Twain, 11:2:128–30

Christian theology, natural law, book review, 10:1:118–20

Christmas
 dating the birth of Jesus, 22:3:376–78
 fiction, 15:1:65
 poems, 22:4:483–86

Christologies, in the Book of Mormon, 31:3:71–72

Christy, Howard, on early Mormon-Indian relations, 29:4:27

Chrysostom, Dio, impressions on school, 9:4:444, 446, 450

Chrysostom, John, impressions on school, 9:4:445

Church and state, in Brigham Young era, 3:1:33–55

Church Archives, LDS, manuscript collections, 18:3:461

Church authorities
 authority of, 23:3:55–57, 60–62, 81
 Heber C. Kimball speech on, 23:3:12
 trust in, 23:3:24, 76–77

Church buildings
 for general meetings, 30:2:34
 Seventies hall, 30:2:35–36
 small chapels, 30:2:34

Church Chronology, 14:1:39

Church College of Hawaii, 12:1:82

Church Department of Public Works, employment for immigrants, 3:3:22

Church Education System, and music, 4:2:107, 114, 118

Churches, German
 and national rhetoric, 28:2:55
 reception of Naziism, 28:2:56–57

Church historian, 14:1:36–37
 early clerks, 9:3:253–55
 functions of, 17:2:194, 204–9

Church Historical Department, 17:2:205–9

Church History Division, women historians of, 20:1:39

Church history
 book reviews, 8:3:342–45; 31:1:115–16

scribes of, 31:2:43

Churchill, Winston, 5:1:50–63; 25:1:115

Church of Christ (Rigdonites), 21:1:52

Church of England, 27:1:15

Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, The, 9:4:433, 510, 512; 14:1:54; 25:1:48, 51; 26:3:32. *See also* Latter-day Saints; Mormonism; Religion

as alien society, 3:1:18

amusement of, 26:3:52–53

anti-Mormon sentiments, 3:1:12–20, 39–40

art, 9:1:25–32; 15:3:365–72

in Asia, 11:1:104–6

in Asia, published materials, 12:1:107–8

behavioralism, 26:3:54

in British Isles, 30:4:82–84

buildings vandalized, 30:4:10

in Burned-over district of New York, 30:2:47–49

celebration of sesquicentennial of, 27:1:13, 16

as chosen people, 9:3:358

colonization in the West, 2:2:129–30, 136–37

compilation of Church history, 31:2:42–56

converts, early, and treasure hunting, 24:4:482–86

culture, 14:2:146

dancing, 26:3:53 (*see also* Dance)

dangers to members, 30:4:9–11

death and disease rates in, 26:1:84–88

described by eighteenth century British travelers, 31:2:63–75

discussion of literature on, 26:1:83–84

early beliefs about Millennium, 26:3:54

early converts, social and geographical origins, 10:3:279–82

early history, 17:1:30–39

early ideas and perceptions, 26:3:49–59

early perceptions of death, 26:3:63–77

emphasis on education, 5:2:125

expansion of, 26:3:15

expectations of afterlife, 26:3:73

experience, as basis for literature, 22:2:138–40

expulsions of, 26:3:9–12, 16, 38

families of, 26:1:98–99

fashions, 26:3:51

fertility in, 26:1:88–89

folklore, 8:1:100; 17:1:40–58

funerals, 26:3:64–65

and Gospel of Matthew, 25:3:70

growth in Asia, 12:1:6

growth in Pacific and Far East, 12:1:79–84

healing, 26:3:50

as historians, 31:2:139–41, 151–72

history of, 11:4:464–70

image of, as presented by Willard Richards, 31:2:59

Indian relations with, 1847–77, 29:4:23–38

and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:373–82

international studies of, 26:1:101

in Ireland, 30:4:7–19

in Jacksonian America, 26:3:49

and Kingdom of God, 5:1:3–18

and liberty, 31:2:69

literature, 14:2:148; 15:3:365–72; 24:2:163–72, 243–52

local studies of, 26:1:99–100

love of members, 30:4:14, 18

medicine, 26:3:49–51

national surveys of, 26:1:89–94

in nineteenth century America, 31:2:63

novels, 24:2:246–52

offensive action of, 26:3:26

origins, definitive treatise on, book review, 30:1:101–7

origins, Kenneth H. Winn's views, book review, 30:1:103–7

origins, Richard D. Poll's views, book review, 30:1:103–7

paradoxes for, 30:4:12–14, 16–17

and perfectionism, 26:3:56–57

persecution, 26:3:31

personal judgment against, 21:3:259–61

and polite society, 26:3:51–53

political concepts of, 3:1:33, 52

political conflict between members, 30:4:7–19, 23–26

political divisions within, 30:4:7–10

political goal of, 3:1:33

politics within, 30:4:11, 16–17

in post-war Italy, 31:2:108–9

prescriptions for study of, 26:1:114–17, 123–26

proposals for research on, 26:1:108–17

public works programs of, 3:1:67

railroad crews, 14:1:31

reading, 26:3:53

reasons for persecution, book review, 30:1:101–7

recreation, 26:3:51–53

and Reformism, 26:3:53

relations with non-Mormons, 8:2:204–15

resistance, 26:3:9–12, 22

Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints,
 The (*continued*)
 response to social concerns during
 modernization in America, 23:1:19–
 39
 scholarship in, 5:2:125
 and science, 26:3:55–56
 seekers in, book review, 30:1:121–26
 self-contained society of, 3:1:67
 self-government of, 26:3:14
 sesquicentennial of, in British Isles,
 symposium at BYU, 27:1:3, 5
 Shaker viewpoint, 20:1:94–99
 stereotyped, 14:2:146
 theology of, 3:1:38
 unfounded accusations of, 3:1:18
 urban studies of, 26:1:100
 use of force by, 26:3:9
 in Victorian Britain, 30:4:85–87
 view of U.S. Constitution, 3:1:35
 writers, 26:3:82
 writing of eulogies, 26:3:65–70

Church of Jesus Christ of the Children of
 Zion, 21:1:55, 60. *See also* Religion
 Church of Zion, 31:2:71–72. *See also*
 Religion
 Church records, prior to 1830, 24:4:397–98
 Church, second century, 16:1:152–56
 Cicero, 9:4:444, 446–47
 Cincinnati, Ohio, 23:4:477
 Circumcision, 9:2:159
 Circus, 23:3:79
Citadelle, 8:4:444–48
 Citizens, 7:3:231–35
 meeting, 23:3:29–31
 Citizenship Act of 1924, 10:1:51
 City Council of Nauvoo
 meeting of, 23:3:18, 26, 28, 39
 nomination of officers for, 23:3:28–29
 proceedings of, 23:3:26–28
 City planning
 comparison of Mormon and non-
 Mormon, 17:2:237–39
 early American, 17:2:223–24
 Civic Federation of Chicago, Social
 Christian organization, 23:1:21
 Civil disobedience, 27:3:21, 123, 125, 128,
 132–33
 Civilizations
 characteristics of, 11:1:8–9
 in outer space, 11:1:3–12
 Civil Rights Act of 1866, 27:3:144
 Civil War, 14:1:103; 21:2:135; 23:4:421.
See also History; United States of
 America; War
 book review, 6:3:191
 effect on relations with Great Britain,
 27:1:104
 Joseph Smith's prophecy of, 27:1:99–
 100
 Latter-day Saints support opposite
 sides, 30:4:23
 poems, 28:4:58–98
 results of, 3:2:39–40
 as triumph over state's rights, 3:2:39
 and Utah, book review, 22:4:500–501
 Utah government during, 10:2:221
 Clapp, Benjamin L.
 brief biography, 23:3:93n
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:51, 53, 61
 at scene of Irvine Hodge death, 23:3:58
 Claridge, Samuel, biography, book review,
 30:1:97–100
 Clark, Andrew
 apprentice to Sidney Rigdon, 21:1:45
 drafted theological constitution, 21:1:45
 Clark, Ezra Thompson
 book review, 16:3:303–4
 pioneer, 14:3:397
 Clark, Hyram, delivered letter, 18:3:321–22
 Clark, J. Reuben
 influence of, 23:1:37
 view on World War II, 25:1:63, 68
 Clark, J. Reuben, Jr., 5:2:73–74, 77, 83;
 13:3:231–456; 14:1:83, 94, 98
 abhorrence of war, 13:3:305
 ambassador of Mexico, 13:3:405–14
 on Americanism, 13:3:356–57
 attorney and politician, 13:3:273–84
 book review, 22:1:113–18
 career, 13:3:237–41
 on U.S. Constitution, 13:3:255–72, 356
 early years, 13:3:235
 education, 13:3:235–37
 General Authority, 13:3:241–42
 on history, 13:3:353–56, 386–89
 on isolationism, 13:3:426–40, 442–47,
 449, 451–52
 marriage and family, 13:3:236, 242
 personal attributes, 13:2:242–54
 political opinions, 13:3:246–54, 284–
 372
 on Red Cross, 13:3:325–26
 as undersecretary of state, 13:3:396–
 404
 and United Nations, 13:3:415–25
 at World Congress, 13:3:291–94, 327,
 347–72
 Clark, James R., author of *The Story of The
 Pearl of Great Price*, 31:3:5
 Clark, John A., history during Palmyra era,
 10:3:328

Clark, John B., 26:2:6, 19, 49–50
arrest of Sampson Avard, 14:4:433
extermination of Mormons, 26:3:37
general, 28:1:10, 13–14, 27, 34

Clark, Marden J., 8:1:6, 60

Clark Memorandum, 13:3:453

Clarkson, James S., and Utah's drive for statehood, 10:2:222, 230–31

Class distinctions, 16:4:608–9
abolishment of, 18:1:73–74

Clausewitz, on war and policy, 3:3:4–5

Clavijero, Francisco Javier, 17:1:102–3

Clawson, Moses, 27:1:59, 62, 64–65

Clawson, Rudger
apostle, 23:1:29
biography, book review, 31:2:74–76
Melchizedek Priesthood handbook, 19:1:111–13
as a polygamist, 31:3:75

Clay County, Missouri, 3:1:11, 19; 13:1:19; 13:4:464; 26:3:7, 9
elders in Jackson County conflict, 14:4:407, 410, 415, 417
expulsion of Mormons from, 26:3:17
militia in, 26:3:18
Mormons in, 26:3:13
problems with Mormons in, 26:3:11–12

Clay, Henry, 3:2:29
Joseph Smith's letter to, book review, 6:3:180

Clayton, Ann Critchley (mother of William Clayton)
brief biography, 31:1:40n
Bullock helped move, 31:1:72
shown new house by Bullock, 31:1:71
visited by Bullock, 31:1:60–61, 63, 73
went to see Alice Martin, 31:1:40

Clayton, Diantha Farr, 21:4:516–17

Clayton, Ellen, in Nauvoo, 31:1:55

Clayton, James, in Nauvoo, 31:1:52–53

Clayton, John, in Nauvoo, 31:1:40, 55

Clayton, Lucy Caroline (sister of William Clayton)
brief biography, 31:1:30n
courted by Thomas Bullock, 31:1:30–34, 36–40, 43–44
married to Thomas Bullock, 31:1:30n, 45
second wife of Thomas Bullock, 31:1:45–46, 51–57, 59–60, 62, 65, 67–68, 70–75

Clayton, Margaret Moon, in Nauvoo, 31:1:29

Clayton, Ruth, in Nauvoo, 31:1:29

Clayton, Thomas (father of William Clayton)
in Nauvoo, 31:1:46, 52, 54–55, 57, 59, 63–64, 67, 70–73
told William Clayton had overdrawn his account, 31:1:72

Clayton, William, 21:4:515–27; 22:1:64n, 65n, 88; 27:1:70
asked Lucy Clayton to go home, 31:1:33
biography, book review, 28:3:110–13
book reviews, 16:2:290–93; 28:3:110–13
brief biography, 31:1:26n
Bullock helped pack, 31:1:52
composes "All Is Well," 21:4:518–19
1840–1842, 12:1:119–23
false story about "All Is Well" composition, 21:4:519–20
first branch president in Manchester, England, 27:1:47
journal entries, 27:1:51
journal excerpts on Council of Fifty, 20:3:266
on meeting Joseph Smith, 18:4:598
met Bullock, 31:1:26
re baptism, 18:2:228, 230
recording of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:182–85, 193–95, 197
report of King Follett discourse, 31:2:30
scribe, 11:4:456
sent letter to Lucy Clayton from Bullock, 31:1:38
10 December 1840 letter from Nauvoo to Manchester, 18:3:466, 475–80
visited by Bullock, 31:1:38, 45, 53–54
with Bullock at 1st Company meeting, 31:1:30

Clemens, Samuel. *See* Twain, Mark

Clemenson, John, and the Danites, 14:4:431

Clement of Alexandria, 9:4:449; 22:3:261

Clements, Aidah, testimony of, 22:1:93

Clergy, influence on American government, 27:3:22–24

Cleveland, Grover, 10:2:225, 230, 232; 27:1:121

Cleveland, Ohio, 12:3:243–44

Clifford, Benjamin, in Nauvoo, 31:1:68–69

Clinker, Humphry, religious attitudes during time of, 6:2:65–72

Clinton v. Englebrecht, 27:3:93

Clissold, Edward L., Church in Japan, 15:2:204

Clothing, ritual, 22:1:31–45

Cluff, Joseph, report of life at Mt. Pisgah, 21:4:458–59

Clutterbuck and Co., 5:1:26, 30

Coach and Carriage Association, 23:3:34–35, 51

Cocoa, and xanthine abuse, 20:4:371

Coe, Truman, description of Mormonism, 17:3:347–55

Coe, William Robertson, 10:3:386–87

Coe Collection, and Mormon Americana, 10:3:386–88

Coffee, and xanthine abuse, 20:4:371

Cola, and xanthine abuse, 20:4:371

Cold War, 2:2:170. *See also* War

Cole, Abner, summary of evolutionary hypothesis, 9:3:385

Cole, Charles C., Jr., opinion of, 9:2:226

Cole, Esquire, believed Joseph Smith an imposter, 10:3:315–20

Colemere, George, in Nauvoo, 31:1:18, 22, 25

Coleridge, Samuel, 9:4:410, 412; 27:1:38

Coles, George, composer, 23:4:391, 396

Colesville, and origin of Book of Mormon, 10:3:365–85

Colfax, Schuyler, and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:109

College Republicans, at the University of Utah, 12:2:163–64

Collinson, James, love for Christina Rossetti, 4:3:189–90

Collusion, and placing blame, 26:1:42–44

Colonia Diaz, Mexico, troubles in, 5:3:156, 162–63. *See also* Mexico

Colonia Juarez, Mexico, troubles in, 5:3:159–61. *See also* Mexico

Colonial period, U.S., 14:1:58–60

Colonia Oaxaca, Mexico, flood in, 5:3:163–64. *See also* Mexico

Colonization, early Mormon, 18:3:339–40

Color research, 1:1:53

Colors, associated with Wu-hsing (the five elements), 6:3:125

Coltrin, Graham, in Nauvoo, 31:1:72

Coltrin, Zebedee, 23:4:491

- brief biography, 31:1:61n
- insulted by Curtis Bolton, 31:1:74
- prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:65–66, 70
- talked in tongues, 31:1:61

Columbia River, poem, 17:2:154

Columbus, Christopher, 14:1:84

Combustion, 26:3:87–88, 105

- and pollution, 26:3:95
- research on, 26:3:94–105

“Come, Come, Ye Saints,” 23:4:395

- false story about composition, 21:4:519–20

history of, 21:4:515–27

influences on, 21:4:520–22

Jimmy Carter comments on, 21:4:526–27

lyrics of, 21:4:521–24

and the Mormon Tabernacle Choir, 21:4:525–26

and the pioneers, 21:4:524–25

Comenius, scholar, 28:3:12

Commager, Henry Steele, 7:3:185–86

Commandments, Book of. *See* Book of Commandments

Commandments, published, 11:4:343

Commission

- of Moses, 26:4:100
- of prophets in heavenly council as Lehi, 26:4:81–82

Commons, John R., economist, 23:1:21

Commonwealth v. Connors, 27:3:99

Communication, interplanetary, 11:1:10–12

Communion of Gods, 8:1:45

Communism, 6:3:153–58; 7:2:95–158, 168; 13:2:127–29; 15:3:323–47. *See also* Asia; China; War

- appeal to intellectuals, 6:3:155–56, 162
- appeal to peasants, 6:3:155, 160, 162
- in Asia, 12:1:10, 13–24
- and business/landlord classes, 6:3:156, 161
- in China, 6:3:146–47
- dedicated intellectuals, 17:1:21–22
- and religion, 15:3:324–47
- and students, 6:3:155, 158, 162
- and uneducated, 6:3:161
- and urban class, 6:3:156, 160, 162
- in Vietnam, 13:2:209–13

Communists, 9:4:423, 426, 431

Communitarianism, 2:1:93–98; 5:1:3–5

- book review, 17:2:246

Commutators, 16:1:107–16

Comollo, Adriano. *See also* Lebolo Antonio

- discovers letter from heirs of Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:21
- locates Antonio Lebolo’s will, 31:3:17

Compound, chemical, 28:4:41, 43, 46, 49, 51–52

Compromise

- in Constitutional Convention, 27:3:77–78, 86
- of 1850, 5:1:13; 12:1:124
- value of, 5:1:20

Computers, and nuclear alerts, 25:1:77

Comte, M. Auguste

- founder of sociology, 28:4:43
- system of philosophy, 5:3:203–5, 215

Concord, battle at, 14:1:70

Conference

- missionary theme, 11:4:474–75
- third Latter-day Saint, 10:3:379

Confession, 21:1:29

Conflict, 6:3:139. *See also* War

- causes of between China and Japan, 6:3:150–52
- causes of China's participation in, 6:3:147–48
- causes of Japan's participation in, 6:3:145–47
- in the Church, 12:3:279–91
- intergroup, 12:3:283–86
- intervention, 12:3:286–87
- intragroup role, 12:3:282–83
- intrapersonal, 12:3:279–82
- managing, 12:3:287–90
- Mormon response to, 25:1:141–55

Confucianism, 12:1:30–31; 18:1:10–11

Congregational Church of Kirtland, 12:4:348

Congregationalism, 27:3:13, 15, 23

Congregationalists, on Masonry, 3:2:27

Conjectural emendation, Book of Mormon, 18:4:563–69

Conjugal family, 27:4:48–52

Connecticut Compromise, 27:3:78

Connor, Patrick Edward. *See also* Utah at Fort Douglas, 8:4:449–62

- letter concerning Mormons, Gentiles, and mining, 23:2:210
- and non-Mormon Liberal Party, 10:2:222

Conrad, Walter, Martin Harris, Sr.'s 1873 letter to, 23:1:113, 119

Conscience, genuine prompting of, 26:1:40

Conscientious objection, 12:1:131–33

Consecration, 2:1:98–99; 11:4:340

- law of, 8:1:44; 9:3:363, 366–68; 10:1:4–16
- and stewardship, 18:1:104

Conspiracy of international bankers, economic, 14:3:320–27

Constitutional Convention, 27:3:22, 38–39, 59–61, 67–89

- as affected by property interests of delegates, 27:3:71–72

Constitutional protection of liberties, 27:3:207

Constitution of the Kingdom of God, and the Council of Fifty, 20:3:259

Constitution of the State of Deseret, 29:4:7. *See also* Flag; Utah Territory

- and Manifest Destiny, 29:4:7
- slavery issue in, 29:4:17

Constitution of the United States. *See* United States Constitution

Consumption, India and United States, 24:2:178–80

Continental Congress, 27:3:57. *See also* United States

Contractarian model of preexisting rights, 27:3:156–61

Conversion, 2:1:84–91

- personal essay on, 6:2:101–18
- accounts, and origins of Book of Mormon, 26:4:84–87

Convert, relationship to nonmember relatives, 18:4:522

Converts, in Catholic regions, 24:1:61–77. *See also* Catholic

Cook, Phineas, settled Goshen Valley, 30:2:68

Cooke, Philip St. George, colonel in Mormon Battalion, 9:4:514

Cook Islands, missionaries, 12:1:81

Coolbrith, Ina, daughter of Don Carlos Smith, poet laureate of California, biography, book review, 15:4:545–49

Cooperatives, 3:3:29

Cooperative Security Corporation, 5:2:82

Copan, Honduras, 9:2:197

Copley, Leman

- attempt to preach to Shakers at North Union, 23:4:489
- settlement at Thompson, 23:4:491

Coptic Gnostic library of Nag Hammadi, 15:2:131

Coray, Howard, 9:3:387–88; 21:1:109, 111

- recollection of Joseph Smith, 17:3:341–47
- scribe, 11:4:452–53

Coray, Martha Jane Knowlton, 9:3:387–88

- history, 19:4:390–91
- record of address by Joseph Smith, July 19, 1840, 19:4:392–94
- transcription of Joseph Smith, Jr., Nauvoo discourses, 21:4:533

Corfield v. Coryell, 27:3:144–45

Coriantumr, discovery by Mulekites, 30:3:14–17

Corinth, Greece, Old, 9:2:190

Cornaby, Hannah, passenger of *Ellen Maria*, 27:1:60, 63

Correlation, Church teachings, 13:2:146–47

Correlation Committee, 23:1:35

Corrill, John, 9:3:359; 11:4:489–90, 492–93; 26:2:9–11, 13, 16

- appointment to locate potential settlements, 26:2:46

Corrill, John (*continued*)

- control of settlers, 26:3:15
- and Danites, 14:4:424
- Jackson County conflict, 14:4:409, 412, 416
- letter to Mr. Samuels, 14:4:480
- message to Boggs, 26:3:24
- on mob, 26:3:28
- as negotiator, 26:3:12–13
- report of Mormon aggression, 26:3:29
- Salt Sermon of Sidney Rigdon, 14:4:423
- summary of Mormon problems, 26:3:11

Corruption, in Chinese government, 6:3:147–48

Corwith Expedition, 9:2:187

Cosmic urban symbolism, definition, 23:1:80–81

Cosmos, reflection on by B. H. Roberts, 15:3:263–69

Cotton, Mr., shoots Mr. Gardner in Nauvoo, 31:1:55

Council Bluffs, Iowa, 3:1:40

- gathering of Mormon companies at, 21:4:484

Council Chamber, Joseph Smith's store, temple work in, 19:3:363–65

Council in Heaven, 18:2:171–73, 202–3

- doctrinal origin, 18:2:215–16

Council of Fifty, 1:1:72; 2:2:247–49, 251–52, 256–57, 259–60; 5:1:6, 13; 9:2:226–28; 9:4:485; 21:3:319, 329

- and Constitution of Kingdom of God, 20:3:253 (*see also* Deseret; State of Deseret)
- decision to go west, 21:4:507
- definition of, 23:3:39, 88
- history, 20:2:163–92
- meeting list, 20:3:275
- meeting of, 23:3:38–39, 88
- members from 1844–1945, 20:2:163–92
- membership list, 20:2:193
- and Native Americans, 21:4:505
- and planning sessions for the trek west, 24:3:305–8
- and State of Deseret, 29:4:9

Counseling, book review, 26:1:131

Count of Haussenville, 14:2:174

Counts, George, 28:3:17–18

Counts of Barcelona, introduction of Catalan, 4:3:221

Court

- county, or court of general sessions, 30:2:96
- ecclesiastical, and of the land, book review, 29:3:124–27
- of general sessions, 30:2:96
- justice, 30:2:95
- of special sessions, 30:2:95–96
- types of, 30:2:95–97

Courthouse in Doctrine and Covenants

- section 57:3, 14:4:451–57

Covenant

- U.S. Constitution as, 27:3:11–28 (*see also* United States Constitution)
- treaty pattern, in Book of Mormon, 24:2:151–62 (*see also* Book of Mormon)

Covenants

- ancient Near Eastern and scriptural, 24:2:151–62
- and stewardship, 18:1:101
- and war, 25:1:46

Covenant theology, 27:3:12–19, 121

- Bible as political influence, 27:3:22
- clergy as political influence, 27:3:22–24
- rationalism as political influence, 27:3:22

Cowboys, 8:1:61–71

- Andy Adams, 8:1:65, 67–68
- “the code,” 8:1:67–68
- confronting death, 8:1:71
- Edward Everett Dale, 8:1:64
- freedom of, 8:1:62–65, 67–69
- history of, 8:1:61–62
- myth of, 8:1:61
- Ramon Adams, 8:1:65–66
- restriction of freedom, 8:1:65–68
- songs of, 8:1:69
- Teddy Blue, 8:1:62–63, 66, 70–71

Cowdery, Oliver, 2:2:246; 8:2:197; 11:4:325; 23:4:468–71, 475–76, 479, 483; 26:2:9–10, 15. *See also* Book of Mormon; Kirtland; Missouri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

- appointment to locate potential settlements, 26:2:46
- baptism, 17:1:37
- B. H. Roberts's assessment of, 19:4:431
- biographical information, 12:4:410–13
- and Book of Mormon, 12:4:471–72
- confirmation of First Vision, 9:3:393–401, 403
- connection with Wood group, 24:4:521–24
- and Danites, 14:4:422
- on economy in Kirtland, 17:4:399
- editor of *Messenger and Advocate*, 12:4:492
- and gift of Aaron, 24:4:521–30
- handwriting of, 10:3:277–78
- and Hebrew School, 12:4:421–26

on Joseph Smith, trial of 1826, 12:2:225–26, 228; 30:2:93, 107
letter about Jackson County, 13:1:14
letter about Jackson County conflict, 14:4:413–14
and Ohio politics, 9:4:492–93
original manuscript of Book of Mormon, 18:4:564, 566, 569
reaffirmation of his testimony, 8:3:277–78
response to Hurlbut's attacks, 24:4:493–97
as scribe, 11:4:334, 337, 354–55, 394–95, 440–42, 474–75, 477; 17:1:35–36
sketch book of, 12:4:413–26
transcription of Book of Mormon, 10:3:261
Cowdery, Patience, life in Kirtland, 12:4:460–62
Cowdery, Warren A., 12:4:460, 462
on failure of Joseph Smith, 17:4:458
scribe, 11:4:449
on unchartered Kirtland Safety Society, 17:4:436
Cowley, Matthew, 12:1:88
Cowley, Matthias F.
apostle, 23:4:432
in Mexico, 22:4:450
Cowley, Nora, wife of Matthias F. Cowley, 23:4:432
Cowperwood, protagonist in *The Stoic*, 3:2:47–48
Cox, Frederick Walter
brief biography, 23:3:90n
mob burns home of, 23:3:90
Crabbe, George, criticism of poems, 5:1:19
Crandall, David, conversion during pioneer era, 27:1:20
Crane, Hart, on poetry and art, 22:4:470–71
Creation, 15:3:271; 23:3:72–73; 24:2:199–201
and Charles Darwin, book review, 22:1:119–21
ex nihilo, 24:2:199–200
ex nihilo, in early Christianity, 17:3:298–301
God-man relationship, 15:1:3
Jewish conception of, 10:1:36
King Follett Discourse, 18:2:202–3
in Old Testament, 17:3:294–98
Creative process, in art, 21:1:94–96
Creativity
freedom, 15:1:29
in Goethe's *Faust*, 25:3:21
Creighton, Mandell, recorded deplorable activities of popes during late middle ages, 7:3:185
Crime, 23:3:21–23, 26–31, 43, 53
elements of alleged crime of J. Smith, 30:2:104
exaggerated in Nauvoo, 23:3:30–31
Crimean War, 21:2:135. *See also* War
Critchlow, John J., Ute Treaty of 1865, 14:3:376–77, 381
Critical edition
of Book of Mormon, 30:1:41–70
defined, 30:1:41–42
Criticism, 21:3:279–89
American, 21:3:281
of Bible, 9:1:33–48
deconstruction, 22:2:135
literary, pluralistic, 30:1:112–16
modern archetypal, 22:4:476–77
New Criticism, 21:3:279–80; 22:4:472
Croce, Benedetto
aesthetic as science of art, 3:2:17–19
on errors of other theories, 3:2:19–20
intuitive knowledge, 3:2:15–17
on technique, 3:2:20–21
Theory of Aesthetic, 3:2:15–21
Croft, D. James, critiques a Book of Mormon wordprint study, 30:3:95
Cromwell, Oliver, 23:4:421; 27:1:15
Crooked River, Missouri, 26:2:5–7, 9. *See also* Missouri
Crooked River Battle, 14:2:209; 26:2:11–12; 26:3:29. *See also* Missouri
events preceding, 26:3:32
Crosby, Caroline Barnes
in Kirtland, 20:2:154
in Massachusetts, 20:1:41
Cross, Frank M., on Dead Sea Scrolls, 2:2:112–14, 121
Crucifix, poem, 4:3:243
Crucifixion, 15:1:41, 103
poem, 1:1:58
Crusaders, 9:2:120
Crusades, 15:1:12
Crystals, part of study in high-pressure polymorphism, 5:3:139–40, 143
Cuautla, Mexico, reopening of mission, 22:4:447. *See also* Mexico
Cuba, communism in, 7:2:135–37
Cubic press, 16:1:46–47
Cuernavaca, Mexico, reopening of mission, 22:4:443, 447. *See also* Mexico
Cullmann, Oscar, on Dead Sea Scrolls, 2:2:121. *See also* Dead Sea Scrolls
Cullom Bill, 10:2:222; 26:4:112–13, 117.
See also Antipolygamy legislation; Polygamy

Cullom-Strubble Bill, 10:2:228–29. *See also* Antipolygamy legislation; Polygamy

Cult, 21:2:252–56

Cultural Revolution in China, 12:1:52

Culture

- international LDS differences, 13:2:130–34
- Latter-day Saint, 20:2:222
- Latter-day Saint, definition of, 26:1:73
- methods of study of, 26:1:77–82
- problems with study of, 26:1:76–77
- from social science perspective, 26:1:74–21
- stereotypes of, 26:1:14

Cultures, adaptability of Mormonism to different, book review, 20:3:311–13

Cumming, Alfred, 21:4:397–98

- and Move South, 29:4:65

Cumming, Elizabeth, wife of Alfred Cumming, 18:3:459

- book review, 19:1:127–28

Currency, gold and silver, 14:3:324

Current, equatorial counter, during Lehi's migration, 30:3:59–64

Curse, Church under, 3:3:24

Cuthbert, Derek A.

- conversion, 27:2:13
- The Second Century: Latter-day Saints in Great Britain*, 27:2:14
- service in Great Britain, 27:2:14

Cutler, John Alpheus

- brief biography, 23:3:29n
- drafts resolution on anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:29–31
- at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
- and the Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:296

Cutler, William L.

- brief biography, 23:3:22n
- nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:22

Cyprus, 2:2:151, 161

Cyril of Jerusalem, 21:1:7–11, 32

D

Dale, Edward Everett, cowboy, 8:1:64. *See also* Cowboy

Dallin, Cyrus E., book review, 17:2:249–52

Dalton, Lucinda Lee, poet for *Exponent*, 25:3:63

Dam, across Mississippi at Nauvoo, 18:2:246–54; 23:3:18n, 33, 35, 39–40

Damnation, according to early Mormon thought, 25:3:85

Dan, references to the name, 28:1:13, 23

Dana, Charles Root

- delivered letter to Lorenzo Snow's relatives, 24:3:261
- fund-raising mission to help Saints move west, 15:1:105; 24:3:263–64

Dana, Lewis, mission to Indians, 21:4:505–6. *See also* Mission; Native Americans

Dance

- Brigham Young on, 16:1:124–27, 131, 135
- in early Christian prayer circles, 19:1:43, 47–51
- Joseph Smith on, 16:1:121–24
- Heber J. Grant on, 24:2:140–42
- as part of early Mormon culture, 16:1:117–38

Daniel, defies political pressure, 15:1:5. *See also* Bible

Daniels, William M., Carthage prosecution witness, 18:2:161

Danish farmers in Utah, 23:4:404. *See also* Utah

Danish Saints in Utah, 14:1:35

Danites, 8:1:100–101; 13:1:54–56, 60; 14:2:169, 273, 280; 14:4:421–50; 23:2:147–49; 26:3:17, 27; 28:1:11–15, 18, 22–23, 25. *See also* Missouri; Sons of Dan

- in connection with Richmond Court of Inquiry, 26:2:5–6, 8–10, 15, 17, 20, 24
- constitution of, 14:4:438
- and dissenters, 14:4:423
- in *Keep-A-Pitchinin*, 14:3:339
- origin, 14:4:425
- other names for, 14:4:429
- teachings, 14:4:430–33

D'Annunzio, Gabriele, Italian poet, novelist, and dramatist, 8:4:388–89, 391

Dante, 4:1:16; 7:3:229; 21:3:371–72

- Divine Comedy*, entrance to the Inferno, 3:2:15

Darío, Rubén, recalls benefit of Yankee invaders and Latin America's poetic tradition, 2:2:185–86

Dark Bridwell by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:35–38

Dartmouth Medical School, 21:2:132, 150

Daruma, complete spirit of Buddha, 12:1:72

Darwin, Charles, 2:1:44–53

- effect on Church, 26:3:55
- Origin of the Species*, 27:1:109

study of finches, 2:1:48–50
theory of evolution, 27:2:124, 127; 27:4:45

Darwinism, 5:3:206–14

Darwin, Thomas, work by, 26:1:98–99

Dasein (human existence), 1:1:11

Dating and courtship, personal essay, 17:2:176–92

Daughters of Utah Pioneers, and Susa Young Gates, 31:2:122–23, 125–26

David, king, 21:3:371
wives of, 23:3:83

Davies, Benjamin, Utah Indians in Uintah Valley, 14:3:361. *See also* Native Americans

Davies, William Robert, Mormon foe, 27:2:53–65

Daviess County, Missouri, 26:2:5–6, 9–10, 13–14, 16, 22, 31, 41
and Adam-ondi-Ahman, 13:1:27
Atchison's role in, 26:3:36
creation of for Mormons, 26:2:45
critical situation in, 26:2:51
criticism of, 26:2:52
Circuit records, 14:4:471
early conflict in, 26:3:15–21
Election Day Battle, 13:1:36
election riot of, 26:3:22
expulsion of Mormons from, 26:2:49, 51
gathering of Mormons in, 26:3:29
guerilla warfare in, 26:3:25–31
inhabitation of Mormons of, 26:2:45–48
Mormon operations in, 26:3:26
Mormon settlement of, 26:3:7, 13
protection of, 26:3:30
sales of land in, 26:2:50–51
trial of Joseph Smith, 13:1:22

da Vinci, Leonardo
on earth forces, 4:2:130–31
on flood, 4:2:122–25
on fossilization, 4:2:121–25
life history, 4:2:119–20
as pioneer geologist, 4:2:119–32
on sediment, 4:2:125–30
on soil erosion, 4:2:130–31
on streams, 4:2:125–30

Davis, Amos, Commerce (Nauvoo) store, 19:2:241–43

Davis, Harrison, 8:1:36

Davis, Jacob C.
acquitted, 23:3:49
trial for murder of Joseph and Hyrum Smith, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42

Dawes General Allotment Act of 1887, Ute Treaty of 1865, 14:3:378

Day, Abraham, volunteering for Mormon Battalion, 21:4:477. *See also* Mormon Battalion

Dayan, Moshe, 9:2:124. *See also* Israel

Daynes, Maxine G., 15:1:110

Dead, and remembrance of, 19:1:68–71

Dead Sea Scrolls, 7:1:3, 10–11, 20–21; 22:1:31, 38; 23:1:49–66; 26:4:70. *See also* Qumran; 4QSam^a

and Bible, 2:2:120–24
Bible scholarship, 2:2:110
book review, 1:1:68–69
Christian theology, Mormon history, Joseph Smith, book review, 10:1:120–24

correlation to LDS scriptures and themes, 23:1:54

differences between writings in scrolls and community of Essenes of the Qumran, 23:1:55–66

discovery of, 2:2:111–13; 23:1:49
emphasis of theme, 23:1:53–54
excavation, 2:2:109–10, 112–13, 117
importance of discovery, 23:1:51
messianic correlations, 23:1:54–57
new directions, 25:3:3–11
and Pharisaic Bible, 25:3:4
priesthood office and Melchizedek order compared, 23:1:56–57

publicity, 2:2:110
scholarship on, 25:3:3

Dean, Joseph Harry, reopening of Samoan Mission, 18:1:16–19

Dean, Suzanne, choice as alternative to student protests, 12:2:164

Death, 16:4:610–12; 23:3:72
doctrinal position, 26:3:68
early Mormon perceptions, 26:3:63–77
Egyptian view, 11:2:158–87
in Goethe's *Faust*, 25:3:22
statistics in Nauvoo in 1840s, 26:3:72
theme of in theater of Alejandro Casona, 10:1:107–17
and Thomas Mann, 8:3:303–6

Death of a Salesman by Arthur Miller, family relationships in, 19:4:514

Debt, of Joseph Smith, 19:2:174

de Chardin, Teilhard, 15:1:77

Declaration of Independence, 14:1:84; 27:1:15
celebration of in England, 27:2:7

Declaration of Political Belief (1835), 27:3:130–31

Deconstruction, 22:2:136

Dedication, of Mount of Olives, 8:4:428

Defense of the Saints against the False Accusations of Those Who Call Themselves "A Cuckoo of the Ton" (pamphlet), 27:2:62–63

Defense warning systems, and warning computers, 25:1:77. *See also* War

Defixionum Tabellae, 22:3:264

de Gaulle, Charles, 7:3:190–92

Deity, character of, 8:1:43

Deming, A. B., collected statements about Joseph Smith's reputation, 10:3:299–304

Deming, Miner R., 24:1:87, 90, 103
brief biography, 23:3:41n
at hearing of Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:58
prayer for, 23:3:61
sheriff, 23:3:79
shoots Samuel Marshall, 23:3:59
told by William Smith that Brigham Young was involved in Hodge murder, 23:3:62

Democracy, 9:4:435; 28:2:48
American, seen by de Tocqueville, 28:2:51
commitments necessary for lasting, 28:2:52
German attitude toward, 28:2:54
Germany's first attempt at, 28:2:49
Hitler on, 28:2:60

Democrat, 9:4:489

Democratic Party, 4:2:164, 167; 8:2:210–11; 14:1:81, 97, 103–5; 23:4:471, 473–75, 481

Democratic People's Republic of Korea, 12:1:40

Democrats, in support of alien groups, 3:2:26–27, 29–30

DeMoivre, Abraham, created a modern statistical model, 28:1:85, 91

de Nerval, Gerard, 7:1:40–52

Denmark, 14:1:29, 31, 38, 42
immigrants, 14:1:30
missionary work, 14:1:33

Density function, definition of, 28:1:86. *See also* Distribution

Denton, Solomon H., trial of, 9:4:500

Dentu, E., French author, 14:2:168

Deontological view, in Judeo-Christian ethic, 30:2:20

DePillis, Mario, 10:3:280–81
on Christian primitivism, 9:3:352, 357, 365, 371–72

de Pomareda, Leon, 22:2:200–202

Depression
economic, 14:3:320–27

of 1890s, 3:3:32
effect on Japan, 6:3:145, 151

Der Prophet, 14:2:142

Derry, Charles, first foreign RLDS missionary, 27:1:107–8

Deseret, 2:2:253–54. *See also* State of Deseret; Utah; Utah Territory

bid for statehood, 5:1:13
statehood, 2:2:147; 12:1:124

State of, constitution, 29:4:7

State of, and politics, 22:3:361

University of, 18:3:391–92 (*see also* University of Deseret)

Deseret Academy of Arts, 9:2:145

Deseret Alphabet, 18:1:56

Deseret Hospital, 18:1:77

Deseret Industries, 5:2:83

Deseret News, 14:1:43–44, 93–94, 97; 27:1:121
department on genealogy, 31:2:122–25
and George Q. Cannon, 27:1:98, 101
and Mormon Creed, 26:4:127–28 (*see also* Mormon Creed)

promoter of *Keep-A-Pitchinin*, 14:3:332
(*see also* *Keep-A-Pitchinin*)

Des Moines River Valley Trail, 21:4:425–26

Despair, types of, 8:4:386–87

Detente, 16:4:541–43. *See also* War
as deterrent of nuclear war, 16:4:542–43

Determinism, 5:3:208; 8:4:384–85

de Tocqueville, Alexis, 2:1:77

Detroit Museum, 12:1:70

Detton, Richard, 12:1:96

de Vega, Lope, 5:3:175–81. *See also* Mexico

Devil. *See* Lucifer; Satan

DeVol, David, brief biography, 23:3:51n

DeVoto, Bernard, 14:2:277, 287; 18:1:90

Dewey, John, 28:3:15, 17–18

DeWitt, Carlton County, Missouri, 26:3:7, 21–25; 28:1:21–22
crisis at, 26:3:24, 26

Diabolism, 8:4:385–95

Dialogue: A Journal of Mormon Thought, 14:2:141

Diamonds
industrial, 5:3:139–53
sintered, 16:1:43–45

Diaries, 23:4:502
name index in Library of Congress, 12:3:319–21
guide to Mormon, book review, 18:4:587–88

Diary of John Taylor. *See also* Taylor, John

description of, 23:3:5–6
George Q. Cannon records, 23:3:6, 92
Diaz, Porfirio, 22:4:443–46, 452. *See also* Mexico
end of *La Reforma* era, 22:3:297, 302
Dibble, Charles E., and survey of Shoshoni Indians, 29:4:25. *See also* Native Americans
Dibble, Philo
baptism of, 11:4:487–88
reported on Atchison, 26:3:35
Dickens, Charles, 16:4:608, 612; 27:1:17, 72. *See also* Literature
interview with George Q. Cannon, 27:1:104–5
meeting with Mormons, 8:3:325–34
Uncommercial Traveller, Mormon agent, 27:2:31, 87–88
Diction, 5:1:25
Die Hoffnung Zions, and the prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:28
Dilworth, Mary Jane, first schoolmarm in Utah Valley, 16:4:472
Diplomacy
in renaissance Italy, 6:1:8–9
and war, 3:3:10–12
Disaffiliation and disengagement, religious, 29:2:59
Discontent, sources of, 9:4:409
Disease. *See also* Nauvoo; Osteomyelitis; Zion's Camp
in Kirtland, 11:4:427–29
in Mormon Mexican colonies, 5:3:159–60
Disembodied spirits, 23:3:22
Disfranchisement attempts
Davis v. Beason, 16:3:403–6, 408
Innis v. Bolton, 16:3:402–3
Reynolds v. U.S., 16:3:402–4
Toncray v. Budge, 16:3:407
Whitney v. Findlay, 16:3:403
Disillusionment, 8:4:407–20
Dissent, of William Law, 22:1:47–72. *See also* Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Dissenters, 28:1:9, 32
Danites, 14:4:423
in English Reformation, 27:3:12–13, 20, 122
Distribution
of coal particle size, 28:1:114–17
income, 28:1:105–14
of stock prices and returns, 28:1:117–20
trees, 28:1:102–3
Distribution function. *See also* Density function
beta, 28:1:86, 96
definition of, 28:1:86
double exponential or Laplace, 28:1:86, 93–94, 96, 103
flexibility of GB2, 28:1:98–101
gamma, 28:1:103
generalized beta of first type (GB1), 28:1:97
generalized beta of second type (GB2), 28:1:97–109, 114–19
generalized T (GT), 28:1:97
lognormal, 28:1:86, 95–96, 103, 107–8, 114, 116–19
normal, 28:1:86, 91–93
Pearson's skew, 28:1:86, 96
problems with normal, 28:1:103
Student's T, 28:1:86, 94–96, 103
uniform, 28:1:86, 91
Weibull, 28:1:103
Divine justice, 22:1:6, 10, 12–30
Dixon, A. C., evangelical Protestant leader, 23:1:20
Dixon, Elisha, first husband of Julia Murdock Smith, 14:2:221
Dixon, Maynard, western artist, his life and work, book review, 15:4:542–43
Dixon, William Hepworth, book about visits to Utah, 31:2:95
DNA, protein synthesis, 28:1:47–48
Docetism, in Apocalypse of Peter, 15:2:136
Doctors, Brigham Young's views on, 28:3:39. *See also* Young, Brigham
Doctrinal concepts, 11:4:401
Doctrine and Covenants, 7:1:85; 9:3:365; 11:4:320, 329–33, 336, 402–3, 408, 410. *See also* Book of Commandments; Book of Covenants; Revelation
announced, 11:4:348
book review, 26:3:119–20
corrections and additions, 22:4:402
early history, 12:4:499–503
explanatory introduction, 22:4:401
on government, 9:4:494
and Lectures on Faith, 19:1:5–19
messages of, 9:4:510–12
1981 edition, 22:4:401–7
Ohio revelations, 11:4:329–49
published, 22:4:387
relationship to Joseph Smith Translation, 9:1:4
revelations with pseudonyms, 23:1:103–12
section headnotes, 22:4:402
special features, 22:4:401–2
style in, 10:1:95, 97–98, 101

Doctrine of Christ. *See also* Bible; Book of Mormon; Gospel; Jesus Christ; Plan of Salvation; Redemption
 elaboration of six basic points, 31:3:37–38, 40–41, 43
 as gospel, 31:3:31–49
 six basic points of, 31:3:32–33
 as taught by Christ in America, 31:3:38–41
 as taught by Christ to Nephite disciples, 31:3:41–43
 as taught by Nephi, 31:3:34–38
 Doctrines, taught in Nauvoo by Joseph Smith, 21:3:304. *See also* King Follett Discourse; Nauvoo; Plan of Salvation; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Documentary History of the Church, 11:4:335
 need for additions to Missouri Period, 14:4:488
 Documents, metallic. *See also* Gold plates; Padilla gold plates
 of antiquity, 10:4:457–71
 religious, 10:4:465–71
 Dogberry, O. *See* Cole, Esquire
 Dogberry Papers, and Book of Mormon, 10:3:315–20. *See also* Grandin, Egbert B.
 Dogmatism, in moral outlook, 8:1:24
 Doldrums. *See* Equatorial counter current
 Dole, William P., Indian commissioner, 14:3:362–63. *See also* Native Americans
 Dominion of the Saints, 9:3:368–72
 Doniphan, Alexander William, 11:1:91–92; 14:2:209; 26:2:6, 14, 19, 21; 26:3:25, 27; 28:1:5, 10. *See also* Missouri
 acceptance of surrender at Far West, 26:3:34
 aid in creation of county for Mormons, 26:2:45
 as attorney of Mormons, 26:3:11, 13
 commanded to shoot Joseph Smith and other prisoners, 13:4:462–72
 influence among Mormons, 26:3:35
 Jackson County conflict, 14:4:408–10
 on Mormon invasion, 26:3:29
 on Mormon persecution, 26:3:31
 plight for Mormons, 26:3:40
 report to Atchison of, 26:3:19
 request for weapons by, 26:3:33, 37
 role as general, 26:3:19–20
 role in civil rights for Mormons, 26:3:3, 5–6
 Donner party, 11:3:307–11. *See also*

Oregon Trail
 Dorman, Thomas, settled at Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:72
 Dostoevsky, Fyodor, 2:1:55–69; 25:1:124; 28:3:73–74. *See also* Grand Inquisitor; Literature
 atheism, 3:2:67–68
 evil and environment, 3:2:64–66, 68–70, 73
 on gold and immortality, 2:1:55–69
 guilt, 3:2:64–65, 68
 and humanism, 2:1:64
 nihilism, 3:2:55–56, 60, 62, 68
 novels of, 3:2:60–63, 65–66
 political socialism, 3:2:61
 political thoughts of, 3:2:55
 Shatov, 3:2:59, 62–63, 67, 72
 “superfluous man” (the Wanderer), 3:2:56–60, 67
 theoretical socialism, 3:2:61, 63–64
 on utilitarian ethics, 3:2:63
 view of Catholic church, 3:2:70–72
 writings compared to Gospel of John, 28:3:74
 Douglas, Stephen A., 2:2:139. *See also* History; United States of America
 brief biography, 23:3:37n
 letter to, from Nauvoo journal of John Taylor, 23:3:37
 letter to on repeal of Nauvoo charter, 23:3:37–38
Dove of the West, 22:4:495. *See also* Wasp
 Dow, Emily, letter from Edward Partridge, 18:4:521–28
 Dow, George Francis, Topsfield, Massachusetts, historian, 14:1:61
 Doyle, Arthur Conan, 14:2:144
 story about Danites, 23:2:160–63 (*see also* Danites)
 Doyle, Pat, in Nauvoo, 31:1:73
 Doyle’s Wood, Illinois, 31:1:22, 73
 Drama, book review, 26:3:114–18
 family portrait in, 19:4:501–21
 Dramatic art, 4:1:46–48
 Dream, of John Taylor about temple, 23:3:52–53. *See also* Taylor, John; Temple
 Dreiser, Theodore
 belief in God, 3:2:46–47
 Creative Force, 3:2:45–46
 godless universe, 3:2:45
 hedonistic view and problems of, 3:2:41
 on living religious life, 3:2:43, 46
 on mercy and justice, 3:2:44
 naturalism, 3:2:41, 45, 48–49
 novels of, 3:2:41–42, 47

problem of death, 3:2:41–42, 47–49
as realist, 3:2:43
rewards and price of a religious faith, 3:2:42–43, 46–48
as theist, 3:2:41, 48
theistic solution, 3:2:41, 48

Dropout rates, of religious organizations, 29:2:73

Drovetti, Bernardino
employs Antonio Lebolo for tomb excavation, 31:3:10
vice consul general of Napoleon Bonaparte, 31:3:10

Druce, John, early convert in Manchester, England, 27:1:48–49, 52–53

Drugs, 8:1:99
illegal, 9:4:410, 428

Druzes, 9:2:133

“Duane Street,” 23:4:391, 393–95, 400. *See also* “Stranger, The”

Dublán, Mexico, prospects of creating Mexican colony, 22:4:451–52

Ducis, produced Shakespeare for the French, 8:2:152–56

Duckworth, Sarah, of Manchester, England, 27:1:51

Duel, Osman M., in Nauvoo, 31:1:71–72

Due process of law, 4:2:157–58

DuFay, Hortense, describes Rock Mountains, 14:2:174

Dugan, Alan, poem by, 22:4:479–82

Dugard, M., nothing bizarre about Mormons, 14:2:173

Dulles, John Foster, 12:1:14

Dumas, established Théâtre Historique, 1847, for French Shakespeare, 8:2:156

Duncan, Chapman, mission to China, 10:2:161–72

Duncan, Joseph, sought Mormon support for Whig party, 8:2:211

Dunham, Jonathan
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
mission to Indians, 21:4:505–6

Dunkards, on Masonry, 3:2:27

Dunkers, 5:3:232–33
founders of the religion, 5:3:232–33

Dunklin, Daniel. *See also* Missouri expulsion of Mormons from Jackson County, 14:4:407–20
source of conflict to Saints in Missouri, 13:1:18

Dunn, James, assigned to protect Joseph Smith, 24:1:86–89, 96–97

Dunn, Simeon, gives dinner party, 23:3:17

Duplessis, Paul, suggestions for French novel about Mormons, 14:2:170

Durfee, Edmund
brief biography, 23:3:90n
mob burns house of, 23:3:90
mob fires at children of, 23:3:90

Durfee, Edmund, Jr., affidavit, 13:4:521

Durfee, Lemuel, took possession of Lucy Mack Smith’s Manchester farm, 22:4:458

Dusenberry Grade School, 16:4:460. *See also* Brigham Young University

Dutch Reformed Church, view of Masonry, 3:2:27

Duzett, Edward, Nauvoo Legion Band director, 23:3:34

Duzett, Sylvester
funeral service of, 23:3:34
John Taylor delivers funeral sermon for, 23:3:34
son of Edward Duzett, 23:3:34

Dyer, Alvin, and Adam-ondi-Ahman, 13:1:30–31, 35

E

Early Christianity. *See also* Christianity, early; Religion
and Book of Mormon, 22:3:311–32
British, 29:1:47

Earth
ability to sustain life, 30:4:42–44
set time of, 8:3:257

Earthquake
Japan Mission, 15:2:186
San Francisco, 23:4:430–59

Earth Spirit, in Goethe’s *Faust*, 25:3:14

East-West Week, 12:1:3–6, 79, 94

Easter, poem, 14:3:317

Eastern Europe, 15:3:323–47; 30:2:5–6
Mormons in, 15:3:344–47

Easty, Mary, executed as witch in Salem, 14:1:68

Eccles, David, pioneer businessman, biography, book review, 17:1:119–21

Ecclesiastical prayer circles, 1845–1978, 19:1:100–103

Eckerling, Emanuel, began baptism for the dead in Germany, 5:3:238–39

Economic conspiracy
views of Robert L. Preston, 14:3:319–30
views of W. Cleon Skousen, 14:3:319–22, 326

Economic depressions, poor relief, 1850–1930, 18:1:66–88

Economic equality, 3:3:29–30

Economic growth, promotion of, 3:3:20–26

Economics, 6:2:73–91; 14:3:319–30. *See also* Kirtland; Kirtland Safety Society Bank; Market economy; Political market; Reganomics

American milieu of, 22:4:425–26

disparity between nations, 6:2:73–79, 91

early history of Great Basin area to 1900, book review, 3:1:65–69

establishment of priorities, 11:1:25

financial independence, 3:3:26–30

goals of, 11:1:14–15

ideals, 3:3:19–33

implementing policies, 11:1:16–17

main issue of mortality, 30:4:106

and Mormon history, 3:3:15–33

and national policy, 11:1:14–31

power of and U.S. Constitution, 4:2:168–72

problems of early Mormons, 2:1:8–10

programs, 3:3:28, 30

reform, 4:2:173

and religion, book review, 21:1:123

revelation on, 3:3:21, 27

role of government on, 4:2:172–77

supply side, 22:4:436–39

United Order, 18:4:536–59

and Word of Wisdom, 1:1:37–49

Economic unity and cooperation in late pioneer period, 3:3:27–28

Ecumenism, Mormonism, 15:1:82

Eddington, Sarah, Relief Society Board member, 23:1:33

Edison, Thomas A., interview in Paris, 6:1:42–43

Edmunds Act, 16:3:400; 27:3:96–98, 100, 102, 104–5. *See also* History

economic effect, 3:3:31

Edmunds, George, in Nauvoo, 31:1:60

Edmundson, John

brief biography, 23:3:90n

mob burns house of, 23:3:90

Edmunds-Tucker Act, 3:1:67; 10:2:225–26; 27:3:107. *See also* History

and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:117–18

economic effect, 3:3:31

Educated person, defined, 17:3:275–90

Education, 1:1:70; 7:1:85–86; 28:4:107–10.

See also Brigham Young University; Family; Teaching; Women

academic responsibility, 11:3:293–303

adult, continuing, 11:1:109–10

Alvin R. Dyer on, 10:1:4–16

ancient, 9:4:440–52

art, 4:1:53–65

background of Nazi leadership, 28:2:53

Brigham Young's views on, 28:3:41

Christian humanism as aim of, 28:3:11–13

consideration in city planning, 17:2:232–33

family size and, 18:4:529–35

in Germany, 17:2:161–70

great society as aim of, 28:3:17–18

importance of, 16:4:459–60

importance of to Annie Clark Tanner, 14:3:399

intellectualism as aim of, 28:3:7–11

Karl G. Maeser, 17:2:165

knowledge as aim of, 28:3:12–13

of Latter-day Saints, 11:1:61–87

making higher education Christian, book review, 28:4:107–10

in Massachusetts, 23:4:416

Mormon commitment to, 2:1:11–12

Mormon views on, 13:2:119–25, 158–59

music, 4:2:107–18

perfection as aim of, 28:3:13–15

poem, 5:3:230

and religion, 29:2:57

and religious involvement, LDS, 24:1:43–52

and religious involvement, non-LDS, 24:1:51

religious values in, 28:3:21–24

in Rigdon's Fourth of July Oration, 14:4:516

secular transformation of, 28:2:55, 57

self-actualization as aim of, 28:3:13

social efficiency as aim of, 28:3:15–17

teaching methods, 10:1:23–30

theories of William James, 4:1:81–105

in United States in 1800s, 23:4:414–16

in universities, 28:2:52–54

women in Utah, 19:4:530–33

Education, LDS schools

Fiji, 12:1:82–83

Hawaii, 12:1:82

New Zealand, 12:1:82–83

Tonga, 12:1:83

Western Samoa, 12:1:82

Educational philosophy, 28:3:5–24

Education for women, 16:4:476–82. *See also* Brigham Young University; Education; Women

Alice Louise Reynolds, 16:4:478

Annie Clark, 16:4:478

Lucinda Lee, 16:4:477–78

Matilda Peterson, 16:4:477

Rosilpha Stratton Gardner, 16:4:476–77

Edwards, Richard, and Buddhist art, 12:1:5

Effie Afton, 7:1:57–58, 60

Egalitarian movements, 2:1:72–75

“Egotism, or The Bosom Serpent,” 1:1:22–23

Egypt. *See also* Abraham, book of; Lebolo, Antonio; Napoleon Bonaparte; Papyri
archeology in, in nineteenth century, 31:3:9–11
conditions in, in nineteenth century, 31:3:10–11
Description de l’Egypte, 31:3:9
early Christianity in, book review, 31:2:184–87
and education, 9:4:446
funerary literature, 8:3:249, 251–52; 11:2:158–71
and Israel, 9:2:119, 137
Napoleon Bonaparte leaves for, 31:3:9
in nineteenth century, 31:3:9–11
and potter’s wheel, 9:2:142–43, 186

Egyptian Christianity, book review, 31:3:184–87

Egyptian grammar, 8:2:176. *See also* Reformed Egyptian

Egyptian mummies, 8:2:195; 10:1:57–61, 63–64

Egyptian Papers, of Kirtland, 11:4:350–99

Egyptian papyri, 8:2:171–203; 10:1:57–58, 60, 63; 11:4:320. *See also* Abraham, book of; Lebolo, Antonio; Papyri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
of Joseph Smith, 8:3:245–54

Egyptian poems, 26:4:21–51, 66, 106, 122–23

Egyptians, religion of, 8:2:192–94

Egyptian writings, 7:1:5–8, 27

Egyptologists, and Joseph Smith papyri, 9:1:79–102. *See also* Abraham, book of; Lebolo, Antonio; Papyri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Egyptology, 11:2:178
Facsimile 2, in *Pearl of Great Price*, 17:2:259 (*see also* Abraham, book of; Facsimile 2)

Einstein, Albert
on action, 28:2:61
on German education, 28:2:53
and intuition of ideas, 19:4:450–51, 469, 471

Eisenhower, Dwight D., 5:1:54–55; 9:2:129

Elder Brother’s Tale, 5:1:19–30
paradox in, 5:1:27

Elders
early organization, 20:1:32
Kirtland School of, *see* School of the Elders

Eldredge, Ira, and the 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:362. *See also* Mormon trails

Eldridge, Horace S.
brief biography, 23:3:23n
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Eldridge, John
brief biography, 23:3:22n
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:22

Electoral College, creation of, 27:3:78–80

Elias. *See also* Kirtland; Priesthood
eternal nature of priesthood of, 23:3:71
in Kirtland Temple, 23:4:483
on Mount of Transfiguration, 23:3:70

Elijah, coming of sparks genealogical research, 31:2:116. *See also* Genealogical research

Eliot, T. S., 9:4:412

Elizabeth, mother of John the Baptist, 24:2:189

Ellen Maria (ship), 27:1:57–65

Elliott, David
brief biography, 23:3:64n
heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64

Elliott Collection, muster roll copy, 14:4:469

Ells, Josiah, early Reorganized Church member, 21:1:65

Ellsworth, Edmund, letter from Brigham Young, 18:3:350

Ellsworth, George S., on missions in U.S. and Canada, 10:3:280

El Niño
causes of, 30:3:61–62
defined, 30:3:61
during Lehi’s migration, 30:3:60–64
effects of, 30:3:61–63

El Paso del Norte, missionary efforts in, 22:3:294, 303

Elskawata, Shawnee prophet, 21:4:492

Elsworth, Benjamin C., Latter-day Saint hymnal, 12:4:529–31

Ely, Richard T., economist, 23:1:21

Emergent religions, 21:2:252

Emerson, John S., attacks on LDS Church, 30:4:32

Emerson, Ralph Waldo, 2:1:71–73, 79, 82–83, 91–92, 94–95; 9:4:411; 11:3:244–48
 modern relevance of, 11:3:244–48
 optimism of, 11:3:246–47

Emery, Willard, letter, 11:4:527

Emigration, 7:1:53–55; 7:3:236–38
 ballad, 2:1:6–7
 Church policy to stop, 28:2:13–14
 Eastern U.S., and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:353–54 (*see also* Mormon trails)
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:31
 system, 18:3:345–46
 westward, 28:2:7 (*see also* Mormon trails; Pioneer)

Emmett, James
 brief biography, 23:3:80n
 excommunicated, 23:3:81
 group sent to call to repentance, 23:3:81–82
 law of adoption, 14:3:302
 leader of group going west, 23:3:80–81
 and Mormon trek west, 24:3:305–6
 rebaptized, 23:3:80–81

Emmett, James Simpson
 biography, 18:4:491–93
 influence on Zane Grey, 18:4:491–503

Emotions
 accusatory, 26:1:45–46
 bondage to, 26:1:49–54, 70
 honesty in, 26:1:52–53, 67
 influence of collusive parents on, 26:1:60–61
 responsibility for, 26:1:45

Employment, welfare program, 14:3:383–85

Encyclopedia of Mormonism
 ahistorical bias, 31:4:36
 reveals need for further scholarship, 31:4:24

Encyclopedic History of the Church, 14:42, 46

Endowment, 15:4:459–68; 23:3:12, 18, 88.
See also Ordinances
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:36

Endowment House, adoption (sealings) in, 14:3:305

England, Eugene, work of, 26:3:111–14

England, 15:4:499–526. *See also* Great Britain; Immigration; United Kingdom
 described in 1840 letter from Brigham Young and Willard Richards, 18:3:466–75
 John Taylor's mission to, 23:3:4–5, 14
 life in 1760s, 6:2:65
 mission, 15:4:499–526
 mission of the Twelve, 15:4:499–526; 21:3:309–10
 relationship with France, 8:2:148
 working class, 15:4:499–526

Engle (Engel) v. Vitale, 27:3:185–86, 190

English Bill of Rights, 27:3:53 (*see also* United States Constitution)

English courts, and polygamy, 22:1:73–83

English folk migration, 14:1:60

English folk tunes, 23:4:396

English language, 27:1:13

English religion, and society, 1760s, 6:2:65–72

Enoch, 10:1:7–8; 23:4:408–9, 412. *See also* Bible
 gospel in days of, 23:3:69
 prophecy of, 8:4:362; 11:4:405
 prophetic commission of, 26:4:97–105
 received garment, 22:1:34–36

Ensign, 14:2:141

Ensign, Boris S., missionary to Japan, 23:2:167

Ensign of Kingdom of God, 5:1:17. *See also* Flag

Ensign Peak, 14:1:107–9, 111–14

ENSO. *See* El Niño

Entropy, and chemistry, 28:4:46, 51

Environmental conditions, 11:4:320

Environmental perception, 11:4:320

Ephrata community, 5:3:236–39
 baptism by immersion, 5:3:239
 Cocalico, 5:3:238–39

Epic poetry. *See* Poetry

Epicureans, 22:4:467

Epistemology, in theology, 14:3:351

Equality, economic, 3:3:29

Equal representation, in U.S. Constitution, 27:3:76–78

Equatorial counter current, during Lehi's migration, 30:3:59–64

Erickson, Ephraim E., Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:36

Erwin, J. Will, security program, 5:2:81

Escalante, Velez de, 16:3:412

Eschatology, 16:1:154, 156, 158; 26:3:73–77
 Christian, 16:4:630–31
 Christian, expectations of Israel, 16:4:630–31
 Christian, vertical vs. horizontal, 16:4:633

Eshkol, Levi, prime minister of Israel, 9:2:124, 130

Esplin, Ronald, historian, 27:2:80, 82

Essays, Mormon women, book review, 24:1:111–19

Essenes. *See also Religion*
apocalyptic belief, 2:2:119–20, 125
baptism, 2:2:123
communal meal, 2:2:123–26
living conditions, 2:2:121
organization, 2:2:122–23
and teachings of Jesus Christ, 2:2:126–27

Essex County, Massachusetts, ancestral home of Joseph Smith, 14:1:57. *See also Topsfield, Massachusetts*

Est-a-unie, Edouard, French novelist, 7:1:68–79

Eternal death, 22:1:9–10, 13–15, 17–30

Eternal life, 9:2:158–74; 22:1:9; 23:3:69–72, 74–76
nature of truth, 23:3:71–72
priesthood, 23:3:70–71

Eternal marriage, and Gospel of Philip, 17:2:133–34

Eternal progression, 8:1:37, 43–46; 15:4:444–45; 27:3:129; 29:3:31
and hyperspace, 20:3:294

Eternal truths, 21:3:302

Eternity. *See also King Follett Discourse*
hymn on, 23:3:72
John Taylor speech on, 23:3:68–77
of priesthood covenants, 15:4:441

“Ethan Brand,” 1:1:23–24

Ether 3:15a, interpretations of, 30:3:71–76.
See also Book of Mormon

Ethics, 16:4:507–16
in science, 26:1:74–75

Ethnocentrism, 2:1:7

Eucharist, Ritual of, Catholic observance during Mass, 21:1:5–6, 29

Europe, news of in *Wasp*, 22:4:489

Evangelicalism, 28:4:107

Evans, Abel, missionary in Wales, 27:2:57–58

Evans, David, 13:1:63–64
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25, 25n

Evans, Jane Morse, stubbornness, 30:1:8

Evans, John Henry, religion classes general board member, 23:1:25

Evans, Richard L.
broadcasts of, 14:2:141
A Century of Mormonism in Great Britain, 27:2:13
estimate, 27:2:70
with Marion D. Hanks, 27:2:9

Eve, 7:1:87–88; 22:2:174–78; 27:3:12. *See also Adam*
and Adam, at head of human family, 14:3:294
in *Apocalypse of Adam*; 17:2:134–36

Evelynn, W. G., captain, 27:2:7

Evening and Morning Star, 12:4:466, 474–78, 494–95; 20:1:41

Evening and Morning Star. Extra. February 1834, copy, 14:4:504–16

Evening and the Morning, The, by Virginia Sorenson, 22:2:148–50

Everts, Sarah Ann
affidavit of, 23:3:94
mob destruction of house and barns, 23:3:94
sick, 23:3:94

Evil, discussion on, 15:3:279–80

Evolution, 2:1:43–44, 52–53

Exaltation
book review, 14:3:395–96
and ordering of symbols, 8:3:311–24

Exclusion Acts, Chinese, 6:3:144
1924 law, 6:3:144

Excommunication
rate in Scotland, 27:2:36
of William Law, 22:1:60–63 (*see also Law, William; Nauvoo*)

“Execration on Vulcan, An,” 5:2:87–94
parody of Anglican prayer, 5:2:90–91
satire, 5:2:89–90

Executive Privilege, 14:1:11–12

Existentialism, 1:1:9–19; 8:1:99
in Victorian literature, 4:3:201–7

Ex nihilo creation, in early Christianity, 17:3:291–318

Exodus
accounts of reenactment in Mosiah, 30:3:115–16
first-person pronouns in, 30:3:115
from Kirtland to Missouri, 12:3:256
(*see also Kirtland; Missouri*)
Lehi’s family reenacted, 30:3:111–13
(*see also Book of Mormon*)
Limhi recounted parallels, 30:3:113–14
(*see also Book of Mormon*)
from Nauvoo, 21:4:508–14 (*see also Nauvoo; Sugar Creek; Winter Quarters*)
from Nauvoo, challenges of, 21:4:463
from Nauvoo, difficulties in Iowa, 21:4:464–65
from Nauvoo, relations with Potawatomi Indians, 21:4:508–13
(*see also Native Americans; Young, Brigham*)
Nephi’s knowledge of reenacting, 30:3:112–13 (*see also Book of Mormon*)

Exodus (*continued*)
 paradigms, and divine deliverance, 25:1:43
 parallels in Christ's visit to ancient America, 30:3:120–22
 parallels in Nephite bondage, 30:3:113–16
 pattern in Book of Mormon, 30:3:111–26 (*see also* Book of Mormon)
 proof of God's power, 30:3:116–17 (*see also* God)
 type of Atonement, 30:3:118
Expedition of Humphry Clinker, depiction of English lifestyle, 6:2:65–72
 Experimental method, and faith, 23:4:497
 Expo '70, Mormon Pavilion, 12:1:94
Exponent, and women, 20:1:48, 51–54
Exponent II, 20:1:56
 Extermination order, of Boggs, 12:3:258; 26:3:33, 36; 28:1:5, 10, 27, 32, 35.
See also Boggs, Lilburn W.; Missouri
 Externalization, technique of artist, 3:2:20–21
 Extraterrestrial life, 8:3:263; 11:1:3–12
 Eyring, Henry, in memoriam, 22:1:3–4

F

Fable of Love, A, by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:41
 Facsimile 1, 9:1:82–86. *See also* Abraham, book of
 Facsimile 2, 9:1:86–94. *See also* Abraham, book of
 in Pearl of Great Price, 17:2:259
 Fairbank, John K., on modern Chinese history, 12:1:4–5
 Fairies, and William Butler Yeats, 7:1:61–67
 Faith, 14:1:48–49, 52, 54, 78, 89–90; 16:4:487–89; 18:1:5–6; 21:3:347.
See also Doctrine of Christ
 and artistic expression, 11:1:42
 experimental, 23:4:497
 in literature of Faulkner, 9:4:453–62
 and Victorian literature, 4:3:183–207
 Fall of Adam, 15:1:3–4; 23:3:15–16. *See also* Adam; Bible
 False prophets, 8:2:176–77
 Family, 21:3:351–52, 356
 of Brigham Young, 14:3:298–99; 18:3:286–327
 formation, and religion, 29:2:57
 and happy marriages, 25:3:125; 25:4:150
 of Heber C. Kimball, 14:3:298

home evening, 10:1:7
 in present-day America, 27:4:51–52
 relationships, in drama, 19:4:501
 size, and academic achievement, 18:4:529–35
 structural relationships, 19:4:465
 Family History Department, name change to, 31:2:118
 Fanaticism, religious, and hypocrisy, 6:2:70
 Far East, Church growth in, 12:1:83–84
 F.A.R.M.S. (Foundation for Ancient Research and Mormon Studies), influence on *Encyclopedia of Mormonism*, 31:4:35
 Far West, Missouri, 20:4:394; 26:2:14, 16; 26:3:38; 28:1:9–11, 18–19, 21–23, 27, 34. *See also* Missouri
 help sent, 26:3:23
 refugees in, 26:3:26
 surrender of Mormon troops at, 26:2:5; 26:3:3
 Farm, John Taylor's, 23:3:16, 50, 78–79, 81, 85. *See also* Taylor, John
 Farm Bureau, 7:3:234
 Farmer's Union, 7:3:234
 Farnham, Augustus
 Australian mission president, 27:2:68, 72
 and Perpetual Emigrating Fund, 27:2:74
 Farnsworth, Joseph Albert, child of polygamous family in Mexico, 5:3:160. *See also* Mexico
 Farnsworth, Lester B., polygamist living in Mexico, local dentist, 5:3:160. *See also* Mexico
 Farnsworth, Philo, letter to, 11:3:306–7
 Farr, Winslow
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
 Farrington, Benjamin, on Francis Bacon, 3:3:37–40
 Fashion, Brigham Young's views on, 28:3:44
 Fasting, as Mormon response to war, 25:1:141–55
 Father
 bishop as, 10:1:7
 God as, 14:1:47–55; 23:3:8, 11, 14–15, 74
 and priesthood, 10:1:10–11
 as teacher, 10:1:6–11
 Faulkner, William, substance of faith, 9:4:453–62
 Faust, his salvation in Goethe's work, 25:3:13–25
 Favorinus, teacher in ancient Rome, 9:4:449

Feast of the Unleavened Bread, 23:4:484

Federal aid programs, 4:2:165–66

Federalism, 4:2:154–56

Federalist, The, 27:3:17, 42–43, 46, 80, 85, 124

Federalist Papers, wordprint study of, 30:3:92–93

Federalists, 27:3:39–40, 45, 62

Federal Reserve, 14:3:323–25; 22:4:437

Federenko, Nikolai, United Nations representative, 7:2:139

Fellows, William

- affidavit of, 23:3:93–94
- brief biography, 23:3:93n
- mob burns house and barns of, 23:3:93–94

Felshaw, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:53

Felt, Louie B., general Primary president, 21:2:246

Felt, Nathaniel H., traveling bishop, 23:2:184. *See also* Bishop

Female Life among the Mormons, 14:2:169

Femininity, and masculinity, 19:4:467

Feminism. *See also* Education; Relief Society; Women

- and BYU, 16:4:527, 531
- definition of, 16:4:529–30
- and families, 16:4:534–35
- higher education, 16:4:531–33 (*see also* Education for women)
- importance of, 16:4:538
- and Mormons, 16:4:538–39
- pioneers, 16:4:535–36

Feminists, Mormon, 22:2:161–78. *See also* Women

Ferguson, Charles Young, Bullock's pledge to, 31:1:62

Ferris, John, and estate of Joseph Smith, 19:2:190

Feurbach, Ludwig, 5:3:205–6

Fiction

- Mormon, 22:2:148–50
- religious, 22:2:133–35

Fiddling, and Kenner Casteel Kartchner, 30:4:98

Fielding, Amos, in Nauvoo, 31:1:71

Fielding, James, Methodist minister, 19:2:133–34

Fielding, Joseph, 27:1:3–4; 27:2:83

- biography, 19:2:133–38
- lesson to Parley P. Pratt, 27:1:8–9
- Nauvoo journal of, 19:2:139–66

Fielding, Kent, on economy of Kirtland, 17:4:394–96. *See also* Kirtland

Fife, Austin E., collection of folk songs, 3:1:59–60; 3:3:105–8

faults of, 3:1:59–63

folk tales and other songs, 3:1:60–62

Mormon folk songs, 3:1:59, 62

Fife, Peter Muir, in Nauvoo, 31:1:46

Film, making of *Brigham Young*, 29:1:5–28

Financial administration, and LDS Church, 23:2:183–95

Finches, Darwin's study of, 2:1:48–50

Fine arts, in the Church, 16:4:575–77

Fire, combustion and energy consumption, 26:3:88–93

First Nephi. *See also* Book of Mormon

- form-critical analysis, 26:4:67
- unities with Second Nephi, 26:4:53–65

First Presidency, 7:2:159; 7:3:159–60

- and Danites, 14:4:442
- Japan Mission, 15:2:172
- messages of, book review, 8:1:95–97
- political views, 4:2:167
- separation of church and state (1903), 15:1:8–9

First Principles of the Gospel, 14:1:52, 54. *See also* Bible; Doctrine of Christ; Gospel of John; Jesus Christ

First Samuel chapter 11, compared to 4QSam^a, 25:3:5

First Snow Leonia, 8:2:144–46

First Vision. *See also* Smith, Joseph, Jr.

- circumstantial confirmations, 9:3:373–404
- early accounts of, 9:3:275–94

Fischer, Henry, book review, 16:3:295–97

Fisher, Edmund

- brief biography, 23:3:25n
- LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Fisher, Vardis, biography, 18:1:30–33

- Mormon heritage in novels by, 18:1:27–47

Fitzgerald, Edward, 4:3:199–201

Fitzgerald, F. Scott, 3:3:95–104

- characters of, 3:3:99–100
- morality, 3:3:97

Five Elements. *See* Wu-hsing

Flag, of Kingdom of God, 14:1:105–14. *See also* State of Deseret; Utah Territory; Young, Brigham

Flanders, Belgium, converts to Mormonism, 24:1:61–77. *See also* Immigration; Utah

Fleak, Laban Bramble, letters to Thomas Reynolds, 11:3:278–89

Flemish converts to Mormonism, 24:1:61–77. *See also* Immigration; Utah

Flew, Anthony, on philosophical theology, 2:2:228

Flood, Noah's, 23:1:42; 23:4:408–9. *See also* Bible; Noah

Florence, Italy, truncated bell tower of, 4:1:4

Florence, Nebraska, 1861 fitout, 24:3:341–71. *See also* Mormon trails

 history, 30:1:25–35

 modern, 30:1:25–35

Folk elements, in Mormon personality, 1:2:1–17

Folklore

 definition, 2:1:2

 family, 30:1:5–24

 genealogical research, 17:1:47

 Latter-day Saint, 17:1:40–58

 life in Mormon West, book review, 14:1:126–28

 science, 2:1:2–5

Folk songs. *See also* Humor

 definition of, 3:1:57

 Fife collection of, 3:1:59–63; 3:3:105–8

 of Mormons, 3:1:58–59, 62

 oral transmission of, 3:1:57–58

 as possession of the folk, 3:1:58–59

 St. George Temple, 3:1:58

Follett, King, biography, 18:2:179–80. *See also* King Follett Discourse; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Fontenelle, Logan, and Mormon trek west, 24:3:309–10

Food, as Mormon response to war, 25:1:141–55

Food production, 16:4:641–59

 drip irrigation, 16:4:655–56

 irrigation, 16:4:655

 land use, 16:4:653–54

 methods, 16:4:645–46

 no-till systems, 16:4:654

 research, 16:4:646

 stability, 16:4:644–45

Food production technology, 16:4:642–43

 allelopathy, 16:4:651

 chemical regulators, 16:4:650

 hybridization, 16:4:649–50

 nitrogen fixation, 16:4:648–49

 nutrient absorption, 16:4:651–53

 pest management, 16:4:651

 photosynthesis, 16:4:647

 plant breeding, 16:4:649

Foote, Samuel, charge against Brigham Young, 18:3:302. *See also* Young, Brigham

Foote, Warren, 26:2:14, 17; 26:3:19, 27

 journal excerpts, 20:1:100–103

Forbes, John, nineteenth-century theologian, 10:1:72–73, 75

Force, according to scriptures, 25:1:31

Ford, Edward R., Hotel Bill copy, 14:4:479

Ford, Seabury, Ohio representative, 23:4:472. *See also* Kirtland Safety Society Bank

Ford, Thomas, 2:2:135, 248–49; 14:2:214; 22:4:493; 24:1:87, 90, 92, 95, 97–98, 100, 104–6

 and Nauvoo, 31:1:22

 pledge of protection to Joseph Smith in Carthage Jail, 18:2:161

Fordham, Elijah

 brief biography, 23:3:25n

 healed by Joseph Smith, 18:2:137

 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Foreign capital

 aid to Brazil, 6:2:89

 in Brazil, 6:2:88

 and inflation, 6:2:88

Foreign languages, 16:4:520–22

 in Ph.D. programs, 16:4:520–22 (*see also* Brigham Young University)

Foreign policy

 of J. Reuben Clark, 13:3:441–52

 and Mormonism, 25:1:57

Foreknowledge, of God, 8:1:37–43, 46. *See also* God

Foreordination, book review, 30:1:108–9

Forgery, art and document fraud, 27:4:5–12

Forget Me Not, 23:4:391

Forgiveness

 from God, 23:3:11

 poem, 4:3:219

Formosan Strait, threat of communism, 4:1:26, 35–37

Fors Clavigera, 5:3:224, 227–28

Forscutt, Mark H., and Kirtland Temple suit of 1880, 25:3:111

Fort Des Moines, description of, 18:2:135

Fort Douglas, history of, 8:4:449–62

Fort Laramie, possible winter home of Saints, 21:4:478. *See also* Mormon trails

Fort Leavenworth, and Mormon Battalion, 21:4:486. *See also* Mormon Battalion

Fort Madison, in Nauvoo, 31:1:63

Fortnightly Review, 14:2:146

Foster, Lucian R. *See also* Nauvoo

 brief biography, 23:3:37n

 letter of on repeal of Nauvoo charter, 23:3:37–38

 letter of to state governors on persecutions, 23:3:41–43

Foster, Robert D.. *See also* Nauvoo

 brief biography, 23:3:31n

burning of Nauvoo Expositor, 23:3:31
in Nauvoo, 31:1:43
and *Nauvoo Expositor* incident, 19:2:244–46
Foster, Stephen, 3:1:62
Fotheringham, William, traveling bishop, 23:2:188. *See also* Bishops
Founding Fathers, 4:2:175. *See also* United States of America
4QSam^a (Dead Sea Scroll), compared to First Samuel chapter 11, 25:3:5
Fourth-dimensional realms, 20:3:282
Foutz, Jacob
brief biography, 23:3:24n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
Fowler, William, composer of “We Thank Thee Oh God for a Prophet,” 27:1:70
Fox, Ann, in Nauvoo, 31:1:18, 54
Fox, Ruth May
early English convert, emigrated to America, 27:1:74–77
Young Ladies Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:28
Fox Indians, 21:4:493–95. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham
France
reaction to Shakespeare, 8:2:147–57
relationship with England, 8:2:148
theater development, 8:2:149–51
Frankell, Marvin E., judge in New York, 16:4:513
Franklin, Benjamin, 23:4:387
incident at Versailles, 27:2:7–8
Fraser's Magazine, and Joseph Smith, Jr., trial of 1826, 12:2:225–26, 228–31
Fraudulent texts, use of Christ in, 22:3:260. *See also* *Archko Volume*
Frazer, James George, author of *The Golden Bough*, 22:4:476–77
Frederick Kesler Collection, 13:2:223–24
Free agency. *See* Agency
Freedom, 1:1:13–15; 2:1:57; 4:2:165–67; 4:3:270, 287; 14:1:53; 15:3:321; 16:4:561–62
academic, 4:1:20–22, 24
American and Russian perceptions, 25:1:115
form in literature, 15:1:34, 37–39
poem, 3:3:50
in poetry, 4:1:3–16, 44
religious expression, book review, 22:4:497–99
in Rigdon's Fourth of July oration, 14:4:516
Free energy, 28:4:46, 51
Free expression
American schools, 27:3:178
First Amendment, 27:3:171
media, 27:3:176
Freemasons. *See also* Masons
hostility towards, 3:2:24–36
in relation to Mormons, 3:2:26 (*see also* Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.)
Freezing point. *See* Melting point
Freiligrath, Ferdinand, friend of Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, 4:2:141–42
Fremont, John C.
journal of, 21:4:413–14
reports on the West, 21:4:410
French in Utah, 14:2:172–75
French literature, 14:2:157
Andre Maurois, 16:2:273–74
Guillaume Apollinaire, 16:2:266–70
1920–1930, Mormonism in, 16:2:266
Pierre Benoit, 16:2:271–73
French romanticism, 8:2:153–54, 156
Freud, Sigmund, and psychohistory, book review, 23:2:248–51
Friend, 14:2:141
Friendship, New York, home of Sidney Rigdon, 21:1:54–56
Frisbie, Barnes, on Wood group and Mormonism, 24:4:521–24
Frontier newspaper verse, and Mormons, 25:3:55
Frost, Burr, 23:3:51n
Frye, Northrup, author of *Anatomy of Criticism*, 21:3:357
Fuels, 26:3:85
Fujiwara, Takeo, Church in Japan, 15:2:199
Fuller, B. A. G., 4:1:90
Fullmer, David, 23:2:184
brief biography, 23:3:29n
drafted resolution on anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:29–31
nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
Fullmer, John S., 2:2:250–51; 21:3:301
brief biography, 23:3:52n
cannot help Bullock, 31:1:67
given letter of attorney, 31:1:47
John Taylor visits, 23:3:52
prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:69
seen by Bullock, 31:1:63
to take charge of Emmett company, 23:3:82
Fundamentalism, 28:4:107
in Victorian literature, 4:3:188–96
Fundamentalist Christianity, 4:3:192
“Fundamental Orders,” first written constitution, 27:3:14

Funeral

of Joseph and Hyrum Smith, 23:1:3–18
(*see also* Phelps, William W.;
Smith, Hyrum; Smith, Joseph, Jr.)

Mormon, 26:3:64–65

sermons of Joseph Smith, 26:3:74–75
(*see also* Follett, King)

Furniss, Norman, on Mormon conflict,
14:1:104

Futuristic views, 3:3:35

Fyans, Thomas J., set up translations
department in Japan, 12:1:93

Fyfe, Alexander, 1881 letter from Joseph
Smith III, 25:3:113

G

Gabriel, eternal nature and priesthood of,
23:3:70–71

Gadianton robbers, protracted war,
15:2:215. *See also* Book of Mormon

Gaelic, language barrier, 27:2:31

Galápagos Archipelago, 2:1:46

Gallatin, Missouri, 26:2:14–16; 26:3:15,
21, 28–31. *See also* Missouri

election, 23:1:95–103
Election Day Battle, 13:1:36–37, 46

settlement of, 13:1:38

Galaxies, life in other, 11:1:4–12

Galland, Isaac, 18:2:134, 246
biography, 19:3:261–84

Galsworthy, John, artist, 1:1:54

Galton, Francis, early developer of statistical model, 28:1:85, 91, 95, 120

Ganges River, personal experiences at,
24:2:173–88

Garden Grove, 21:4:448–53

problems at, 21:4:450–53

settlement of, 21:4:448–50

Garden of Eden, 13:1:31; 15:3:280–82. *See also* Adam; Bible; Fall of Adam

Gardner, John, author of *On Moral Fiction*,
21:3:279

Gardner, Leo L., missionary, 23:4:432

Gardner, Mr., shot by Cotton in Nauvoo,
31:1:55

Gardner, Robert, Jr., colonist of Dixie
Cotton Mission, 3:1:65

Gardner, Thomas, in Nauvoo, 31:1:24

Garff, Louis, mission in Mexico, 22:3:293.
See also Mexico

Garment

of Adam, 19:1:44

early Christian, 19:1:56

of Job's daughters, 19:1:55–57

symbolism of, 22:1:31–45

Gates, Jacob

brief biography, 23:3:23n
and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:341–
44, 355–60

nominated as agent to guard against
anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Gates, Susa Young, 14:2:148–49;

16:4:475–76; 18:3:380. *See also*

Feminists; Young, Brigham

and Daughters of Utah Pioneers,

31:2:122–23, 125–26

and *Deseret Evening News* genealogy
department, 31:2:122–25

and Elizabeth Claridge McCune,

31:2:121–22, 127–28

influences genealogical work, 31:2:116,
118–35

and International Congress of Genealog-
ogy, 31:2:131–32

and meaning of her poetry, 25:3:64

and temple work, 31:2:120

and Women's Committee, 31:2:126–28,
134

Gathering of Israel, 8:4:427–43

Gause, Hannah, sister of Jesse Gause,
23:4:492

Gause, Jesse, counselor to Joseph Smith,
15:3:262–64; 23:1:109; 23:4:487–
93. *See also* Nauvoo

Gause, Minerva, second wife of Jesse
Gause, 23:4:491–99

Gauss, Carl Frederik, and statistics,
28:1:85, 103

Geary, Edward A., 22:2:141–44, 153
attitude of university toward *BYU*

Studies, 31:4:18

"confessions," 31:4:16–19

"negative capability" of an editor,
31:4:15

personal philosophy as editor, 31:4:15–
16

relations with university administration,
31:4:17–18

Geauga Agriculture Society, 23:4:473

Geauga County, Ohio, 23:4:474
1830–40, 17:4:399

Gee, George W., leader of Mormons in
Ambrosia, Lee County, Illinois,
18:2:139

Gender role experiences

conflict with, 26:1:12

security of, 26:1:23

Genealogical missionaries, 17:3:355–60

Genealogical research, and Mormon
folklore, 17:1:47. *See also* Elias;
Records

Genealogical Society of Utah
founding of, 14:3:313
Latter-day Saint influence on, 31:2:118, 126–29, 135

Genealogy
Asian, book review, 13:1:110–12
early Latter-day Saint efforts, 31:2:115–35

General Church Board of Education, 4:2:114

General Conference, October 1920, 14:1:97

General Council, 1:1:72; 2:2:137–38, 142, 145. *See also* Council of Fifty

Genesis, Abraham in, 10:4:441–52

Genesis Apocryphon, 10:4:431–52

Gentiles, Mormon relations with in Cache Valley, 17:2:252–53. *See also* Utah

Gentry, Leland, on Danite development, 28:1:12

Geography, of Book of Mormon, book reviews, 30:3:127–42

Geologic Map, of Utah, 5:3:251–52. *See also* Utah

Geology, and Leonardo da Vinci, 4:2:119–32

George III, king of England, 27:1:15

Georgetown camp meeting, 27:2:54

German history, lessons from Nazi era, 28:2:53

German settlers, in America, 5:3:233–40

Germany, 14:2:142–43
education system in 1800s, 17:2:160–69
history of the Church in, book review, 11:2:213–16
Mormon bibliography, 8:1:73–94

Gestures, ritual, 19:1:53–54

Gettysburg, battle of, poems about, 28:4:63, 65–74, 77, 79–80, 85, 88; 30:1:70

Gheen, William A.
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Giant Joshua, The, by Maurine Whipple; 18:1:91, 95–97; 22:2:148–49. *See also* Literature

Giauque, W. F., Nobel laureate in chemistry, 28:4:52

Gibbons, Eileen. *See* Kump, Eileen Gibbons

Gibson, Walter Murray, Hawaiian Mission, and excommunication, 18:1:13–14

Gibson, William, Scottish convert, on poetry, 27:2:30–31

Giddianhi, and Gadianton robbers, 15:2:218. *See also* Book of Mormon

Gideon, call of, 26:4:99–101. *See also* Bible

Gifford, Alpheus, conversion of Brigham Young and Heber C. Kimball, 18:3:397–99. *See also* Young, Brigham

Gift of Aaron, power of revelation documented in Dorine and Covenants, 24:4:521–32

Gifts/talents, development and use of, 16:4:587–88

Gilbert, Algernon Sidney, 11:4:322
Jackson County conflict, 14:4:408, 410

Gilbert, John H., major typesetter for first edition of Book of Mormon, 10:3:261; 12:3:314–15; 18:3:566

Gillespie, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:33, 36

Gillett, Truman
brief biography, 23:3:23n
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Gilliam, Cornelius, Jackson County conflict, 14:4:416–17

Gini coefficient, definition of, 28:1:110

Gladden, Washington, Social Christian leader, 23:1:20

Glasnost, 30:2:11

Gnostic Gospel of Philip, eternal marriage, 17:2:133–34

Gnosticism, 17:2:132–34
and creation, 17:3:301–9

Gnostics, 7:1:11–12

Goal setting, 16:1:94, 104

Goates, Rex, helped develop method for calculating heat change, 28:4:41, 43

Goates, Steven, helped develop method for calculating heat change, 28:4:43

God. *See also* Godhead; Jesus Christ
called of, 23:3:56–57
children of, 23:3:7
in control, poem, 3:3:94
creator, 23:3:72–73, 76
eternal, 23:3:74
the Father, 14:1:47–55; 23:3:8, 11, 14–15, 74
forgiveness from, 23:3:11
guided by spirit of, 23:3:84
laws of, 23:3:13
as malign deity, *see* Diabolism
and man, 15:4:437–40
nature of, 9:1:106
and perfection, 29:3:31
physical body, 8:2:119–20
picturability of, 8:2:113–25
priests and kings unto, 23:3:13, 51
proof of and nature of, book review, 6:3:186–88
purposes of, 23:3:18–19, 69–71

God (*continued*)

relationship to, 23:3:69–70, 74

in relation to government, 27:3:17–22, 77

revelation from, 23:3:21

saving plan of, 22:1:5, 9, 13, 15, 18

sons of, 23:3:69

spirit of, 23:3:52, 62, 84

trials from, 23:3:74

trust in, 23:3:13, 54, 76

visualization of, 8:2:124–25

work of, 23:3:18–19, 69–71

Yahweh, 25:1:32–37, 44

Godbeites, 31:2:71–72

George D. Watt, experience with, 18:1:61–62

Godbeitism, “New Movement,” 14:3:341–44

Goddard, Ebenezer, influence on Brigham Young, 18:3:288–89

Goddard, George H.

present when Joseph Smith mapped out pioneer route, 2:2:140

Sunday school superintendent, thirteenth ward, 24:2:136

Goddard, Sybil, influence on Brigham Young, 18:3:289

Godfrey, Kenneth W., 8:1:103–5; 8:2:204–15

Godhead, 8:2:208–9; 18:2:176; 29:3:31

Christian and Mormon, 15:1:74

doctrinal origin of, 18:2:212–14

early Christian doctrines, 17:3:291–92

in early Latter-day Saint theology, 17:3:354

theology of John Milton, 24:2:196

Gods

age of, 10:2:136–37

Egyptian, 11:2:165–66

Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von, and nature of Faust’s salvation, 25:3:13

Gold. *See also* California

discovery of, 30:4:31

review of Mormons in California, 25:3:130–32

rush of 1849, 12:1:124

Gold Bible, 10:3:316–17. *See also* Book of Mormon; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Golden Gate Park, 23:4:432. *See also* San Francisco

Golden’s Point, mob action at, 31:1:67–69

Gold-mining mission, 1:2:19–31

Gold plates. *See also* Book of Mormon; Moroni; Padilla gold plates; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

engravings, 19:1:31–40

and Greek orphic text, 22:3:262–67

Padilla, unauthenticity, 19:1:40

physical description, 19:1:22–27

purported discovery, 19:1:21–22

Goldworking, pre-Columbian American, 19:1:27–30. *See also* Archaeology

Golgotha, poem, 22:2:214

Gonzalez, Jose, Mexican convert, 22:4:450

Goodenough, E. R., on Jewish symbolism, 22:3:277–78

Goodson, John, one of first missionaries to British Isles, 27:1:3, 8

Gorbachev, Mikhail, 30:2:7–10. *See also* Union of Soviet Socialist Republics

Gordon, Cyrus H., on Native American origins, 13:1:80–81. *See also* Native Americans

Gordon, Patrick, 1727 governor of Pennsylvania, 5:3:234

Goro, Takahashi. *See also* Japan

letter to Elder Ensign, 23:2:170

translator of Bible into Japanese, 23:2:168

wrote *Mormonism and the Mormons*, 23:2:168, 172–73, 175, 177–78

Goshen, archaeology in, 30:2:67–89

Gospel, 7:1:3–27; 21:3:291–300. *See also* Doctrine of Christ

Book of Mormon definition, 31:3:31–49

doctrine of Christ as, 31:3:31–49

elaboration of six basic points, 31:3:37–38, 40–41, 43

elements of in Book of Mormon, 31:3:31–50

everlasting, 16:4:634

hope for peace, 30:4:21, 26

learning of, 8:3:314–17

living of, 8:3:317–21

philosophical treatment of, book review, 6:3:190

relationship to plan of salvation, 31:3:33

restoration of, book review, 8:3:342–45

Restored, 14:1:52–54

six basic points of, 31:3:32–33

as taught by Christ in America, 31:3:38–41

as taught by Christ to Nephite disciples, 31:3:41–43

as taught by Nephi, 31:3:34–38

as test of good, 11:1:37–38

theological treatment of, book review, 6:3:190

theoretical framework of family’s place in, 27:4:48

therapeutic healing power of, 26:1:6, 8–9, 19, 28, 34, 37

as truth, 14:1:49
and U.S. foreign policy, 25:1:57
and violence, 25:1:31

Gospel Kingdom, of Brigham Young, 18:3:328–76

Gospel of Jesus Christ, human family, 18:1:3. *See also* Doctrine of Christ

Gospel of John, 3:1:3

Gossett, William, 28:1:94–95

Gossip, warning to historians to avoid, 21:3:263–64

Gottman, Jean, on dynamism of urban growth and megalopolis, 4:1:8

Government. *See also* United States of America; United States Constitution and Brigham Young, 4:3:264–67 (see also Young, Brigham)
Brigham Young's exemption of part in mob violence, 21:4:479
checks and balances, 4:2:175
European influence on, 13:3:258, 260–64
expenditures, 4:2:169–70
foreign policy, 13:3:442–52
interference with other nations, 13:3:300–304, 344
international involvement, 13:3:276–84, 294–95, 435
involvement in war, 13:3:318–26, 354–56
isolationism, 13:3:359–70
laws of man and heaven, 15:1:8
limitations of, 13:3:266–72
negotiating peace, 13:3:326–34
power, 4:2:171
regulation, 4:2:173, 176
role as peacemaker, 13:3:294–98, 309, 354, 360
Roman influence on, 13:3:259–60, 263
separation of powers, 13:3:261, 263–66, 267
United States, 13:3:251–53
in United States and Book of Mormon, 17:1:3–20

Government of God, constitution, 1:1:71–72. *See also* State of Deseret; United States of America; United States Constitution

Gowans, E. G., Deseret Sunday School Union Board member, 23:1:25

Grace
and atonement, 30:4:59–61, 63. *See also* Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ
changing lives, book review, 23:1:121–26
salvation by, book review, 30:2:113–16

Graffam, George W., lieutenant, agent in Uintah, 14:3:375–76

Graham, Winnifred, mesmerism, 15:2:159–60

Grand Inquisitor, 3:2:69–70. *See also* Dostoevsky, Fyodor

Grand Island, possible winter home of Saints, 21:4:478

Grand River Association, in Kirtland, 12:4:349, 354, 359

Grandin, Egbert B. *See also* Book of Mormon
Kirtland Bank charter, 10:3:252
printer of first Book of Mormon, 13:2:218–21

Granger, Ralph, senator of Ohio, 23:4:472–73

Grant, Caroline Amanda
brief biography, 23:3:60n
death of, 23:3:60
wife of William Smith, 23:3:60

Grant, Heber J., 13:2:202–5; 14:1:16–17, 42, 83, 88, 91, 93, 95–98; 25:1:63; 27:1:70; 29:1:5; 27:1:70
association with Charles Penrose, 27:1:121
Brigham Young, 24:2:134, 137–38, 141–42
call to apostleship, 18:1:121–26
on Church dances, 24:2:140–42
Church president, 12:1:92
Japan Mission, 15:2:172
in Mexico, 22:4:450
mission, 24:2:142–44
missionary to Yokohama, 23:2:167
mission president, Japan, 12:1:92, 111
priesthood duties as a youth, 24:2:138–49
and prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:37
Social Advisory Committee reorganized under direction of, 23:1:28
St. George Temple fund, 24:2:141–42
Sunday school, 24:2:132–36, 146–48
Thirteenth Ward (Salt Lake City), 24:2:131–49
and welfare program, 14:3:384
Woolley, Edwin D., 24:2:131, 136–41, 149
and Word of Wisdom, 24:2:144–45
on work relief, 5:2:79
Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association (YMMIA), 24:2:147–48

Grant, Jedediah Morgan, 14:2:149
book review, 23:4:508
brief biography, 23:3:26n; 31:1:32n

Grant, Jedediah Morgan (*continued*)
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
 leader in 1st Company, 31:1:32

Grant, Ulysses S., 10:2:223. *See also* United States of America
 poem about, 28:4:98

Granville Alexandrian Bank, 23:4:470

Graphic arts, 10:1:85–86

Gratianus, Christophilus, alias for Samuel Lutz, 1739 prophecy of Restoration, 25:3:27

Gratitude, 16:1:86–87; 16:4:609–10, 612

Great apostasy, politics, 15:1:12

Great Awakening, 27:3:23, 122. *See also* History

Great Basin, 2:1:106; 3:1:40, 48, 51, 65–69

Great Britain, 15:4:499–526. *See also* England; Immigration; United Kingdom
 apathy of Saints, 27:2:102
 beginning of Christianity in, 27:1:13–15; 27:2:107
 British empire, 27:2:111
 change in economic attitudes, 27:2:122–23
 change in missionary approach, 27:2:123–24
 class structure, 27:2:109–10
 contributions of British Saints, 27:1:11, 16–17, 34
 convert baptism growth, 27:2:15–17, 98, 103, 119
 decline in convert baptisms, 27:1:33; 27:2:97–104, 98, 119
 demographics of current members, 27:2:130–31
 demographics of early converts, 27:1:29–30; 27:2:13, 110, 121–22
 early Church history in, 8:3:326–27
 1860s, Parliament, 27:1:14
 efforts at colonization, 27:2:4
 first area conference, 27:2:21
 growth over past fifty years, 27:2:129
 history of in Kent county, 27:2:11
 humor, 27:2:7–8
 interrelation of religion and state, 27:1:14; 27:2:107
 kings, 27:1:14–15
 law, 27:1:16; 27:2:8
 LDS Church in, 27:2:110
 legacy of, 27:2:8–11
 literature, 27:2:5–7
 Manchester, England, 27:1:47–54
 Melchizedek priesthood growth, 27:2:15
 membership and leadership growth, 27:2:14–15
 membership statistics in 1860s, 27:1:106
 organization of stakes, 27:2:18–19
 reactions to in religious journals, 27:2:45–46
 religious activity, 27:2:103
 Roman invasion of, 29:1:49
 secularization of society, 27:2:124
 self-sufficiency, 27:2:20
 social conditions, 27:1:70–71, 99
 units and meetinghouses, 27:2:17–18
 U.S. relations with, 27:2:10

Great Compromise, in Constitutional Convention, 27:3:77–78. *See also* History; United States of America; United States Constitution

Great Depression, 5:2:70–72. *See also* History

Great Parliamentary Reform of 1832, 27:1:26

Great Revival of 1740, 18:3:287–88

Great Revival, 9:3:301–20

Great Salt Lake Basin, 2:2:140, 142, 145–46. *See also* Utah

Great society, as aim of education, 28:3:17–18

Greco–Roman, discussion on supernatural and natural order, 31:3:53, 55, 58, 62

Greek art, 9:1:59–62
 non-Mediterranean, 12:1:62

Greek Catholic, 9:2:133

Greek culture, 9:4:414

Greek historiography, classical, 31:2:142–43

Greek orthodox, 9:2:133

Greek philosophy, 14:1:47–48

Greek poets, mythology, and allegory, 9:4:414–16, 440

Greek politics, 15:1:23

Greek religion, 9:4:414

Greeks, Jewish people ruled by, 9:2:120, 159

Greek version of New Testament, book review, 9:2:230;

Green, Duff, assisted with Mormon fund-raising mission, 15:1:106–7

Green, Jim, stories about, 30:1:15–16

Green, John A., 7:1:48
 on Marcel Schwob, writer, 8:2:147–57

Green, Robert
 death of his horses, 30:1:22–23
 love of granddaughter Dolly, 30:1:12–13
 personality, 30:1:8

Green, Sister, in Nauvoo, 31:1:56

Greene, Evan M., 21:2:156
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Greene, John Portineus, on expulsion of Mormons, 12:4:532–33

Greene, Susan Kent, mother of Lula Greene Richards, niece of Brigham Young, 21:2:156

Greencastle, Pennsylvania, Sidney Rigdon preaches in, 21:1:53

Greenway, John, on folk songs, 3:1:58

Grey, Zane. *See also* Cowboy and anti-Mormonism, 18:4:483–90
book review, 25:3:126
and James Simpson Emmett, 18:4:485, 491–503

Griffiths, Ethan, in Nauvoo, 31:1:44

Griggs, Thomas, diary of emigration to Florence, 24:3:354–55, 360–61. *See also* Mormon trails

Grimshaw, Jonathan
and 1855 amalgamated text of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:195–97 (*see also* Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.)
scribe, 11:4:460

Griswold v. Connecticut, 27:3:151–52

Gross, Samuel, on surgical technique of Nathan Smith, 21:2:145

Gross national product, 11:1:21, 24
and standard of living, 11:1:21–22

Grotius, Hugo, sixteenth-century developer of laws of war, 13:3:313–14, 317

Grouard, Benjamin F., mission to Society Islands, book review, 31:2:182–83

Grover, Thomas, in Nauvoo, 31:1:49

Grover, William N. *See also* Martyrdom
acquitted, 23:3:49
tried for murder of Joseph and Hyrum Smith, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42

Groves, Elisha
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Gudmundsson, Gudmundur, early Danish convert, 9:2:218

Gudmundsson, Kristmann, Danish novelist, 9:2:215

Guild of St. George, 5:3:228–29

Gully, Samuel
brief biography, 23:3:31n
meeting at store of, 23:3:31, 33–34

Gunnarsson, Gunnar, Danish historical novelist, 9:2:215

Gupta
dynasty, 12:1:60
statue, 12:1:60, 65

Guthrie, W. K. C., on historical assumptions, 31:2:140

H

Haberman, A. L., 2:2:111

Hades, 22:3:268–69

Hadīth, impact on Islamic historiography, 31:2:145–56

Haflidason, Thorarin, early Danish convert and missionary, 9:2:218

Haggai, Zechariah, book review, 28:4:120–21

Hagoth. *See also* Hawaii Loa
evidence, 17:1:62–63
Hawaii Loa legend, 17:1:70–73
parallels with other traditions, 17:1:63–69
in Polynesian tradition, 17:1:59–73

Hague Conference, 13:3:327–28, 318, 329, 330–32, 335, 378–79

Haight, Isaac C., travel through Iowa, 21:4:464

Hajime, Nakazawa, first Japanese convert, 23:2:170. *See also* Japan

Halacha, legal writings of Talmud, 21:3:354–56

Hale, Emma. *See* Smith, Emma Hale

Hale, Reuben, brother of Emma Smith, 10:3:276

Hales, Henry William, early Canadian convert, 27:1:21

Hales, Isabella, Relief Society general treasurer, 27:1:82

Half-Breed Tract (Iowa), and Isaac Galland, 19:3:264–65, 267, 271–75, 282–83

Halivni, David Weiss, Talmud scholar, 21:3:347

Hall, Brother, in Nauvoo, 31:1:60

Hall, H. L., 22:4:443, 449, 451

Hall, Jane, in Nauvoo, 31:1:33, 46

Hall, Mr.
accuses Brigham Young of involvement in Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:65
lawyer, 23:3:65

Hallett, Clark
brief biography, 23:3:90n
fired on by mob, 23:3:90

Hamblin, Jacob, Santa Clara home, restoration of, 18:3:275–79

Hamilton Hotel, Nauvoo, Illinois, 24:1:87, 90, 97, 102–3

Hamilton, Alexander, 27:3:73–80. *See also* History; United States of America; United States Constitution; War

Hamilton, Alexander (*continued*)
 on war making power, 4:1:28

Hamilton, Rev. Mr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:36

Hamilton, Robert, in Nauvoo, 31:1:37

Hamlet, 16:4:623–24. *See also*
 Shakespeare, William

Polonius, 16:4:623

Hammarskjold, Dag, 2:2:150, 175

Hancock, Levi Ward, 2:1:99; 8:2:130–42;
 11:4:483–84, 490

on Mercantile and Mechanical
 Association Board, 23:3:39 (*see also*
 Taylor, John)

in Nauvoo, 31:1:44

Hancock, Mosiah, report of Joseph Smith's
 knowledge of Salt Lake destination,
 2:2:140–41

Hancock, Solomon
 brief biography, 23:3:89n
 letter from about Lima, Illinois,
 mobbings, 23:3:89–90

Hancock County, Illinois, mob in, 31:1:69

Hancock Eagle
 Bullock receives extras of as aid with
 history, 31:1:73
 Bullock to get subscribers for, 31:1:54
 Bullock told not to associate with,
 31:1:66

Handcart companies, 2:2:271–72; 9:2:219
 and Brigham Young, 18:3:348–52

Handcart Trail, 21:4:423–24. *See also*
 Mormon trails

Handel, George Frederick
 biography, 25:2:31, 34–39
Messiah, 25:2:32–33, 37–38

Hanke, Gauleiter Karl, 28:2:58–59

Hanks, Marion D.
 ancestors, 27:2:3
 college experience, 27:2:5
 experience as mission president, 27:2:4
 Scottish grandmother, 27:2:4, 11

Hanoi, Vietnam, 8:1:47–48, 56. *See also*
 Vietnam; War

Hanover, New Hampshire, 21:2:146, 151

Hansen, L. Taylor, *He Walked the
 Americas*, 6:3:172

Harald, of Norway, 9:2:210–11

Harden hearts, translation, 9:2:157–58

Harding, Sister, in Nauvoo, 31:1:62

Hardman, Mark, early missionary to South
 Seas, 23:4:432

Hardman, William, letter to, from William
 Clayton, 12:1:120–23

Harker, Joseph, journal excerpts, 20:1:103

Harmon, Alpheus, missionary, 30:4:30

Harmony, in theological concepts, 14:3:354

Harmony, Pennsylvania, 22:4:457–58

Harp of Zion, Mormon poetry, 27:1:85–95

Harrington, Leonard E., bishop of
 American Fork, Utah, 23:2:186

Harris, Eliza and Edmund, and wreck of
Julia Ann, 29:2:5

Harris, Franklin S., 16:4:466–67
 BYU approved as university, 16:4:467

Church in Japan, 15:2:196

graduate division at BYU, 16:4:467

new vision for BYU, 16:4:466–67

Harris, George W.
 brief biography, 23:3:29n
 nominated as alderman, 23:3:29

Harris, James R., 8:1:37–46

Harris, John B., 8:2:240–42

Harris, Martin, 9:4:511. *See also* Anthon,
 Charles; Book of Mormon; Smith,
 Joseph, Jr.

background of, 23:1:113
 biography, 24:4:400–402

Book of Mormon manuscript, 17:1:34–
 35

and Charles Anthon, 10:3:325–52
 declaration of existence of golden
 plates, 23:1:112–15

expected rapid success, 9:3:368

family copy of Book of Common
 Prayer, 24:4:406–7, 428

finances printing of Book of Mormon,
 12:4:471

handwriting/signature, 24:4:405–8,
 418–21, 425–28

and Hofmann document, 20:4:321

home, 9:3:348

letter to Walter Conrad, 23:1:117–18

letter to William W. Phelps, 24:4:398,
 400, 402–12, 414, 418–28, 474

as scribe, 17:1:35

testimony of Book of Mormon,
 24:4:401–3

Harris, William, 14:2:142

Harris letter (Hofmann document),
 24:4:398–414

handwriting analysis of, 24:4:405–8,
 425–28

Jackson, Ronald Vern's handwriting
 analysis of, 24:4:407–8

James, Rhett Stephens's style analysis
 of, 24:4:408–11

physical observations, 24:4:405, 422–
 24

style analysis of, 24:4:408–11

text, 24:4:403, 418–21

Harrison, Benjamin, 10:2:230. *See also*
 United States of America

Harrison, G. T., on alleged prophecies of Joseph Smith, 3:3:55–56, 60

Harrison, Lavinia
daughter of Richard Harrison, 23:3:50
funeral of, 23:3:50

Harrison, Richard
brief biography, 23:3:50n
funeral of daughter of, 23:3:50
John Taylor boarded with in Liverpool, 23:3:50, 68
John Taylor receives visit from, 23:3:68
wife of, 23:3:50, 68

Harrison, William Henry, negotiation of treaty of 1804, 21:4:493

Hart, James H., 13:4:517
book review, 19:1:125–26

Hartshorn, Clara Charlotte, 12:2:174; 14:2:221

Hartshorne, Charles, 15:1:75

Harvard Medical School, 21:2:132

Harvard University, 28:3:20

Harvey, Basil, grandfather of Henry Bigler, 30:4:29

Harvey, Thomas H., and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:286–88

Hastings, Lansford W., author of *Emigrants Guide to Oregon and California*, 21:4:409

Hauck, R. Richard, on use of distance and direction in Book of Mormon geography, 30:3:131–32

Haun's Mill Massacre, 2:2:241; 13:1:62–67; 13:4:535–41; 23:1:95–103; 26:2:16, 22; 28:1:5, 10, 16, 29. *See also* Missouri
account of Amanda Smith, 13:4:540
account of Catherine Fuller, 13:4:535
account of David Demming, 26:2:41
account of Elijah Reed, 26:2:39
account of Moses Kelly, 26:2:41
account of Mosiah Benner, 13:4:540
account of Nathan Knight, 26:2:41
account of Robert L. Hill, 26:2:31
account of Ruth Naper, 26:2:39
account of Tarlton Lewis, 13:4:541; 26:2:40
account of William Seely, 26:2:41–42
compared to Mountain Meadows Massacre, 18:3:362
role of Samuel Bogart, 26:2:41
victims of, 26:2:38–39
witnesses of, 26:2:34

Haven, Jesse, and early Mormon imprints in South Africa, 20:4:404–8

Hawaii
early missionaries, 12:1:80–81

LDS Church in, book review, 17:3:379–81

Hawaii Loa, Hagoth legend, 17:1:70–73.
See also Hagoth

Hawaiian Mission, 2:1:30–31; 18:1:13. *See also* Sandwich Islands

Hawaiian Temple excursion, from Japan, 12:1:93

Hawaiian values, book review, 26:3:125–28

Hawkins, Leo, scribe, 11:4:460

Haws, Peter, Nauvoo House Association, 23:3:9

Hawthorne, Nathaniel. *See also* Literature; *Scarlet Letter, The*
description of city in Scotland, 27:2:28
meets Orson Pratt, 8:3:270–72
on sin, 1:1:21–36

Hay, Denys, historical interpretation of Italian renaissance, 6:1:5–7

Hayburn Case, 16:3:353–54

Hayes, Rutherford, B., 10:2:224. *See also* United States of America

Haynie, Ella, colonist in Colonia Oaxaca, Mexico, 5:3:165. *See also* Mexico

Hàvamàl: The Sayings of the High One, 9:2:209, 220

Head, Franklin, Indian Superintendent, 14:3:371–73

Healing
by faith, 8:2:127–33
mesmerism, 15:2:153

Health, LDS disease rates, 26:1:84–88. *See also* Word of Wisdom

Heart, in Nephi's psalm, 21:3:363, 366, 371–72

Heat of mixing, 28:4:28, 32, 34

Heaton, H. Grant, president of Chinese Mission, 12:1:85, 88–91, 95

Heavenly book, book given by heavenly council, 26:4:80

Heavenly council
apocryphal writings, 7:1:3–27
issuances of prophetic commission, 26:4:67

Heavenly visitation, 15:1:9

Hebraisms, in Book of Mormon, 11:1:50–60. *See also* Book of Mormon

Hebrew government, and Book of Mormon, 17:1:18–19. *See also* Israel

Hebrew origins, of Catholicism and temple, 21:1:4–5

Hebrew School, and Oliver Cowdery, 12:4:421–26

Hedonism, Theodore Dreiser on, 3:2:41

Heian sculpture, 12:1:69

Heidegger, Martin, 1:1:12

Heirship, family temple work, 14:3:307

Helaman, exodus as proof text, 30:3:116–17. *See also* Book of Mormon

Hell, 23:3:72

- in early Mormon thought, 25:3:95

Henry VIII, king of England, 27:1:15

Henry II, king of England, 27:1:14

Henry III, king of England, 27:1:14

Henshaw, William, 27:2:53, 57–58, 60–61

Herai legend, 10:2:135–58

Herald-Republican, genealogical column, 31:2:122

Heritage of the Desert, The, by Zane Grey, 18:4:486, 493–95, 500

Herodotus, 22:3:271

- influence on Greek historiography, 31:2:143

Herring, George, mission to Indians, 21:4:507. *See also* Native Americans

Herring, Joseph. *See also* Native Americans

- mission to Indians, 21:4:507; 23:3:80
- Mohawk convert, 23:3:80

Hertzsprung-Russell diagram, 8:1:8–10, 13, 16, 18–19, 21

Hesperian Harp, 23:4:398

Hevelius, Johannes, 13:1:74–78

Heywood, Joseph Leland

- administered to, 31:1:71
- asked Bullock to get subscribers for *Eagle*, 31:1:54
- brief biography, 31:1:47
- discussion with Bullock, 31:1:65
- given letter of attorney, 31:1:47
- loan to Bullock of garment, 31:1:40
- order to Bullock for tent poles, 31:1:59, 63
- order delivered to, 31:1:56
- and panic to leave Nauvoo, 31:1:67

Hiawatha, 4:2:140–47

Hickman, Josiah E., 11:1:99–103; 11:3:311–16

- journal entries, 11:1:100–103
- oration of 1894, 11:3:311–16

Hidalgo, Miguel, author of “Cry of Dolores,” 22:4:452

Hierarchy, in Japan, 6:3:145–46

Higbee, Elias, 26:2:33–34, 36, 38

- letter to Hyrum Smith, book review, 6:3:180

Higbee, Francis M., in Nauvoo, 31:1:59

Higbee, Isaac

- brief biography, 23:3:49n; 31:1:31n
- and Indian relations, 18:3:443, 447
- judge of Hodge murder trial, 23:3:49

justice of the peace in Nauvoo, 31:1:31–47

prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:66, 71, 73–74

verdict on Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:58

Higginson, George, and Parley P. Pratt, 15:2:237

High Council, meeting of, 23:3:28

High Priests Quorum, meeting of in Nauvoo, 23:3:23, 33–34

High Priests, 1877 reorganization, 20:1:31

High Quorum. *See also* Holy Order

- definition of, 23:3:35
- meeting of, 23:3:35, 50, 53, 63, 68, 78, 83, 86–88

Hill, Elisha, affidavit, 13:4:527

Hill, Marvin S.

- on cultural forces and Joseph Smith, 30:3:30–33
- question-begging, 30:3:33

Hill Cumorah, 14:2:202. *See also* Gold plates; Moroni; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Hilsman, Roger, U.S. undersecretary of state for Far Eastern affairs, 12:1:4

Hinckley, Gordon B., missionary experience in England, 27:1:9–10

Hindu, reflections on, 24:2:173–88

Hinduism, and Mark Twain, 11:2:127

Hinkle, George M., 26:2:6, 10–13, 16

- apostate, 2:2:245
- and Danites, 14:4:445
- joined Rigdonites, 21:1:62

Hinkley, May Green, 21:2:247

Hirshson, Stanley P., faulty sources for biography of Brigham Young, 18:3:460

Histadrut, Israel’s General Federation of Labor, 9:2:132

Historians. *See also* Historiography; History

- Arabic, 31:2:146–48
- early Mexican, 17:1:101–7
- historical assumptions of, 31:2:140–41
- Latter-day Saints as, 31:2:139–41, 151–72
- Michael Oakeshott’s view of, 31:2:155–56
- nature of work, 31:2:159–60
- study of Mormon, book review, 29:2:117–21
- tasks of, 31:1:141
- writing of Church history, 21:3:259–78

Historical-critical method

- in analyzing LDS scripture, 31:3:66–72
- need for LDS scholars’ understanding

of, 31:3:68–69

Historiography, 17:2:207, 241; 31:2:140–72. *See also* Books; Historian; History, New Mormon

American, from 1840–1860, 30:1:73–74

anti-Mormon, 10:3:284–314

book review, 19:2:253–56

and Carl Becker, 1:1:59–67

Carl Becker's definition of, 31:2:5

Chinese, 31:2:144

Christian, 31:2:150–52

Greek, 31:2:142–43

Islamic, 31:2:144–48

Jewish, 30:3:34, 31:2:148–50

Latter-day Saint, 31:2:151–72

Latter-day Saint origins in New York, 9:3:241–45

History, 7:3:171–87. *See also* Historian; Historiography

of Americas, epic poem, book review, 20:4:431–33

basic Mormon, book review, 28:1:125–27

bias and misuse of evidence, 27:4:89–95

of Brigham Young, authorship, 22:3:367–74

early Mormonism, book review, 28:2:113–15

and economics, book review, 3:1:65–69

and folklore, 17:1:40

importance of, 13:1:68–70

Latter-day Saint, before 1847, 2:1:106

Latter-day Saint, Old Testament as model, 30:4:123–24

losing popularity, 28:2:47

Missouri River, 1846–52, book review, 28:3:113–17

of modern Mormonism, book review, 20:2:222–24

Mormon, new views, book reviews, 28:1:123–25

Mormons in the West, 1847–69, book review, 29:2:126–27

nature of, 5:2:133–34

need for, 28:2:48

novels, 24:2:246–49

and psychohistory, book review, 23:2:248–51

of women in the Church, book review, 31:1:103–6

writing, book review, 30:1:94–97

History, New Mormon. *See also* Arrington, Leonard; Books; History

assumptions of, 30:3:23–40

and Gary Novak, 30:4:117–21

historical objectivism of, 30:3:25–27, 33, 35

History of Illinois, 2:2:248

“History” of Joseph Smith, 23:3:49, 51

History of the Church, 2:2:142; 14:1:73; 23:4:398–99, 483

an affirmation of faith, 31:2:56

authorship, 30:1:77–78

book review, 17:2:241–49

compiling, 30:1:76–79

early attempts to write, 11:4:460–73

history of writing and publication of, 21:1:101–22

inaccurate claims about, in *Journal of Joseph*, 21:1:101–2

influence of Willard Richards, 31:2:42–44

King Follett Discourse in, 18:2:191–92

narrative framework of, 31:2:44

publication of, 9:3:255–58

rough draft of, 31:2:47

scribes for, 11:4:440–60

sources for, 21:1:105–22

Willard Richards's role in, 31:2:42–60

History of the Saints, 14:2:142

History of the Scandinavian Library, 14:1:42

History of Utah, 6:3:172

Bancroft, 12:1:125

Hitchcock, Emanuel, anti-Mormon letter, 11:3:289–91

Hitchcock, P. M., letter from, regarding levy of debt from Joseph Smith, 11:4:526

Hitler, Adolf, 10:1:47–49; 28:2:49. *See also* Germany; Naziism; War

on “artichoke method,” 3:3:7

atrocities of, 28:2:50

societies that accepted, 28:2:51

Hittite treaties, 24:2:154–59

Hittite writings, 10:4:467

Hizen, Mr., murder of, 23:3:48

Hoagland, Abraham, traveling bishop, 23:2:184

Hoagland, Elizabeth, first wife of George Q. Cannon, 27:1:99, 110

Hobbie v. Unemployment Appeals Comm'n, 27:3:112–13

Ho Chi Minh, 6:3:154; 8:1:53. *See also* Vietnam

and independence, 12:1:10

Hodge, Abraham C.

brief biography, 23:3:48n

joined Sidney Rigdon, 23:3:48

Hodge, Amos C. *See also* Carthage; Martyrdom; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Hodge, Amos C. (*continued*)

accompanied bodies of Joseph and Hyrum Smith from Carthage, 23:3:48

arrested for murder of John Miller, 23:3:48

arrested for theft, 23:3:53

brief biography, 23:3:48n

released on murder charge, 23:3:49

seventies quorum president, 23:3:48

William Smith seeks release of, 23:3:60–62

Hodge, Irvine

brother of accused murderers, 23:3:57

stabbed to death, 23:3:57–58

Hodge, Stephen

arrested for murder of John Miller, 23:3:48

hanged, 23:3:78

moved from graveyard, 23:3:78

sent to penitentiary, 23:3:49

Hodge, William

arrested for murder of John Miller, 23:3:48

hanged, 23:3:78

moved from graveyard, 23:3:78

sent to penitentiary, 23:3:49

Hofmann, Mark W., 20:4:325–44; 24:4:406, 474

basic chronology, 291:80–102

bibliography of books about, 29:1:103–24

book reviews, 29:1:67–79

document forger, 27:4:5–12

Hofmann documents published in *BYU Studies*

Anthon transcript, 20:4:321–47

Lucy Mack Smith letter, 22:4:455–65

Hoge, Joseph P.

brief biography, 23:3:38n

letter to on repeal of Nauvoo charter, 23:3:37–38

in Nauvoo, 31:1:52

Holbrook, Joseph, 27:1:20

Holburn, Hajo, German historian, 28:2:51

Holland, Jeffrey R., 28:3:71–72

“Hollow Men, The,” 9:4:412

“Hollow of the Three Hills, The,” 1:1:21

Holton, Egan, nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Holy Ghost

baptism of fire, 31:3:41, 43

and enduring to end, 31:3:38

functions of, 31:3:37

gifts of, 16:4:634–35

poem, 22:1:108

reception of, 12:4:356–58

sin against, 16:4:638

Holy Land, travel guide, 14:3:393–95

Holy Order. *See also* High Quorum

definition of, 23:3:35

meeting of, 23:3:35, 50, 53, 63, 68, 78, 83, 86–88

Holy Spirit, in teaching, 12:2:209, 214–16

Home. *See also* Children; Education; Family; Young, Brigham

education in, 10:1:6, 8–9, 11

and office, poem, 22:4:440

poem, 4:1:50

Home industry, 23:3:39

Home literature fiction, and Nephi Anderson, 25:2:3

Home missionaries

in Cache Stake, 17:1:97–99

early history, 17:1:74–79

in Salt Lake Stake, 17:1:88–96

Home teaching, 13:2:152–53; 16:3:397

in Vietnam, 10:2:187–95

Homosexuality, 26:1:8, 13, 15, 21–23, 26, 33

negative consequences of, 19:4:464

study of, 19:4:459

Honesty, gospel teachings of, 14:1:52

Hong Kong mission, 12:1:99

missionary work, 12:1:89, 91

Hooper, Walter, friend of C. S. Lewis, 9:2:221–22, 224

Hoover, J. Edgar, 9:4:430–31

Hopkins, Gerard Manley, 21:3:361

Hopkins, Mark, model of teaching, 12:2:210–12

Horace, 5:2:91–93

on poetry, 22:4:472, 476

Horse Shoe Prophecy, folklore, 17:1:44–45

Hospitals, relief for poor, 1850–1930, 18:1:77

Host of Israel, army of Israel, 13:1:55–56

Hotchkiss Syndicate, and Isaac Galland, 19:3:278–81

House of Israel, in allegory of olive tree, 30:3:78–83

House of Representatives, 23:4:473

House of Seven Gables, The, 1:1:28–29

House of Stuart, 27:1:15

Howe, Asael, newspaper editor with anti-Mormon sentiments, 9:4:492

Howe, Eber D.

anti-Mormon sentiments expressed, 10:3:285, 343–44

Kirtland Bank failure used to purge

Mormons from communities, 23:4:480

newspaper editor with anti-Mormon sentiments, 9:4:495

Howe, John, Brigham Young's great-grandfather, 18:3:288

Howell family, erected grist mills in Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:62

Howells, William, 27:1:18; 27:2:64

Howells family, British converts and emigrants to Salt Lake City, 27:1:18

Hoyle, Fred, author of *The Nature of the Universe*, 4:1:13, 16

Hsia dynasty, 6:3:130. *See also* China

Hsuan-tsang, 12:1:66. *See also* China

Hubble Family Papers, interview with David Whitmer, 14:4:483

Huebener, Helmuth, book review, 25:3:132. *See also* Germany; Nazism

Huet, Gedion, French writer, comments on *Apuleius Metamorphoses*, 5:3:197–98

Hughes, Jonathan, on Mormon origins, 18:3:286

Hughes, William, Welsh convert, claimed healing miracle, 27:2:59, 61

Hugo, Victor, 8:2:155–56

Hull Papers, description, 14:4:463, 467

Human behavior, 26:1:3. *See also* Behavior modification

book review, 13:4:587

cognition in, 26:1:65

emotion in, 26:1:65

social constructionism, 26:1:56–60, 66

theories of, mechanistic, 26:1:55–58

Human conflict, 22:4:467

Humanism, 6:1:14–17, 19

and Dostoevsky, 2:1:64

and modern art, 1:1:51–57

and theistic view contrasted, 19:4:462

in Victorian literature, 4:3:196

Humanistic movement, 21:2:190–92

Humanity, and practical Christianity, 29:1:35

Human nature, Brigham Young on, 11:1:78–79

Human relations, and leadership, 10:4:498–500

Humans

as divine creations, 10:1:31–42

morality in, 26:1:69

self consciousness in, 26:1:66

as social creatures, 10:1:45

as socialized beings, 26:1:69

Human sacrifice, and book of Abraham, 9:4:473–80. *See also* Abraham, book of

Humboldt, Alexander, 17:1:105–6

Humboldt, Wilhelm von, influence on Karl G. Maeser, 17:2:155, 164–65

Humility, 14:1:7–8

God and man, 15:1:7

Humor, 17:1:55–58. *See also* Folklore

British, 27:2:7

and human misfortune, 5:3:185–86

of *Keep-A-Pitchinin*, 14:3:331–44

in *Lazarillo de Tormes*, 5:3:183–91

Mormon, collection of “curious situations,” book review, 15:4:541–42

Mormonism, 14:2:272

in Mormon novels, book review, 20:1:124–26

Humphreys, Martha, Australian emigrant, 27:2:76–77

Hunt, Daniel D.

brief biography, 23:3:23n

ominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Hunter, Edward, 16:3:378, 380, 382–84, 386, 394; 23:2:183. *See also* Nauvoo

brief biography, 23:3:8n

donates land for Seventies’ Hall, 23:3:8

Mechanics Association committee and trustee, 23:3:33, 36, 39

ominated as city councilor, 23:3:29

writes about Nauvoo, 31:1:90–92

Hunter, Howard W., on missionary work in Asia, 12:1:6

Hunter, Jesse D.

brief biography, 23:3:26n

LDS Church agent, 23:3:26

Hunting, short story, 9:2:198–208

Huntington, Dimick B.

and Danites, 14:4:435 (*see also* Danites; Missouri)

military action against Native Americans, 18:3:437, 439 (*see also* Native Americans)

Huntington, Oliver B., reports on building Nauvoo, 2:2:133

Huntington, Prescindia, in Kirtland, 20:2:156–57

Huntington, William, meeting with James Allen, 21:4:475

Hunt, James H., observations of Mormons in Daviess county by, 26:2:47–48

Hunt, Jefferson, 8:2:129; 9:4:514

Hurlbut, D. Philastus

allegations against Joseph Smith, Jr., 10:3:284–303, 309, 310, 312–14

on character of the Smiths, 24:4:492–95

Hurlbut, D. Philastus (*continued*)
 testimonials about Smith family, 30:4:70–74

Hurst, Blanche, colonist in Colonia Juarez, on poverty, 5:3:157–58

Husband-wife relationships, Brigham Young on, 18:3:381–83. *See also* Family; Young, Brigham

Huss, John, 23:2:139

Hutton, James, geologist, 23:1:42–47

Hyde, Jeanetta, initiates genealogical lessons at general conference, 31:2:131

Hyde, John, writes to Bernardino Drovetti concerning Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:14

Hyde, John, Jr., 16:2:305–12; 22:1:73–83

Hyde, Orson, 2:1:90; 2:2:139; 9:4:500–501; 11:4:327–28, 490, 505; 13:4:501–2; 15:4:501–23; 18:2:168; 21:3:310, 317; 23:4:469–73, 475; 27:1:3, 8; 27:2:80
 biography of, book review, 18:4:585–86
 brief biography, 23:3:10n
 to buy cloth for tabernacle, 23:3:51
 canvas for Nauvoo Tabernacle, 19:3:416–21
 debated with John E. Page, 31:1:55, 56
 efforts with petitions, 26:2:33–34
 encouragement of Saints to enlist in Mexican War, 21:4:483
 at engravers for seal for the Twelve, 23:3:34
 Jackson County conflict, 14:4:406, 416–17
 at laying of cornerstone of Nauvoo Temple, 23:3:49–50
 and mission to England, 2:1:90
 at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:53
 and prayer rods, 24:4:530
 preached in Nauvoo, 31:1:61
 political activity of, 10:4:488–90
 president of Quorum of the Twelve, 18:3:403
 read letter from Brigham Young and Willard Richards, 31:1:57
 scribe, 11:4:334–35, 444, 506–7
 shook hands with Bullock, 31:1:42, 45
 soliciting federal aid for move west, 21:4:408–9
 speech of at Seventies' Hall dedication on unity, 23:3:10–11
 spoke in Nauvoo, 31:1:30, 32
 and State of Deseret, 29:4:14
 on temporal welfare, 3:3:18
A Timely Warning to the People of England, 27:1:31

Hyde, William, 27:2:72–73
 attitude towards U.S. government, 21:4:477
 brief biography, 23:3:24n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:24
 initial attitude towards Battalion, 21:4:486

Hyde Park Branch, in London, creation of, 27:2:17–18

Hyde v. Hyde, 22:1:73–83

Hymn of the Pearl, 22:1:36. *See also* Gnostic Gospel of Philip

Hymns, 23:4:389–400
 and Benjamin C. Elsworth, 12:4:529–31
 and David W. Rogers, 12:4:528–27
 and Emma Smith, 12:4:503–5
 first Latter-day Saint hymnal, 12:4:503–5
 stories and messages, book review, 28:2:120–23

Hyperinflation, and developing countries, 6:2:80–82. *See also* Inflation

Hypernesia, 21:2:192

Hyperspace
 as a fourth dimension, 20:3:282
 and Kingdoms of Glory, 20:3:293

Hypocephali
 British Museum, 9:1:92–94
 Florence, 9:1:90
 Meux, 9:1:91
 Nash, 9:1:94

Hypocephalus, 17:3:259–60

I

Ibsen, Henrik, 4:1:43–49, 51–52. *See also* Literature

Ibn Khaldūn, identified social laws, 30:2:148

Iceland, 9:2:212–20
 influences in Utah, 9:2:219
 literature, 9:2:214
 and pioneer tradition, 9:2:212

Icelandic mission, 9:2:219

Idaho Historical Society, 9:2:225

Idaho, history, sugar beets, 8:1:106–7

Ideals, 4:1:17–18, 23
 of Mormons and non-Mormons in Utah, 10:4:425–28

Ideal society, and Brigham Young, 5:1:3–18

Idioms, 21:1:72

Ignition, in combustion, 26:3:87–88

Ignorance, 17:3:275–90

Iguanas, on Galápagos Islands, 2:1:48

Illinois

frontier conditions in, 8:2:204–15
anti-Mormon sentiments developed, 8:2:204–15

Illinois persecutions, 23:3:21–31, 40, 42–44, 46, 49, 59, 73, 74
burning houses at Lima, 23:3:88–90
mob violence around Nauvoo, 23:3:88–96
policy of nonreaction to, 23:3:88–96

Imagery, verbal, 10:1:89

Imagination, and soul, 9:4:407–20

Immigrants. *See also* Immigration
anti-immigrant sentiments, 3:2:27, 29
British Latter-day Saints, to Nauvoo, 31:1:77–85
Catholic, 3:2:28, 35
of 1840s, 3:2:27
help with westward trek, 31:1:84–85
letters from Nauvoo, 31:1:89–98
to Nauvoo, 31:1:89–98
as part of Papal plot, 3:2:28
prohibition of, 3:2:39
threat of, 3:2:27

Immigration. *See also* Emigration; Immigrants
converts to Nauvoo, 3:3:21
from England, 17:3:339–41
European, and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:350–53 (*see also* Mormon trails)
laws in New York, 3:2:30
of LDS from Great Britain, 27:1:31–32
Perpetual Emigration Fund Company, 3:3:21
of Scots, 27:2:35
travel by ship, 27:1:103
voyage of *Ellen Maria*, 27:1:57–65
Welsh, book review, 28:2:124–27
wealthy help immigrants, 3:3:30

Immortality
in Apocalypse of Peter, 15:2:134
Dostoevsky's theory of, 2:1:58–63, 67

Imperialism, 12:1:32
Western, as scapegoat, 6:3:153–54, 162

Improvement Era, The, 13:2:143, 148–50

In re Snow, 27:3:99–103

In Tragic Life by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:37–38

Inanna, and seven ordinances, 22:1:41

Incarnation, Mormon view of, 16:4:635–36

Independence, Missouri, 13:1:10, 13; 14:2:209–10

Independency, 27:3:13

India
consumption, 24:2:178–80
personal experiences in, 24:2:173–88
poems about, 28:1:51–82
religion, 24:2:183–88

India Mission, 12:3:262–78
Amos Milton Musser, 12:3:268, 273
Banaras, India, 12:3:266
Benjamin F. Dewey, 12:3:269
Chauncey West, 12:3:268–69
Church membership, 12:3:265
Elam Luddington, 12:3:269, 275
Hugh Findlay, 12:3:264, 266–67
James Patric Meik, 12:3:264–65, 269
Joseph Richards, 12:3:263, 265, 268, 270
Kenneth Scott Latourette, 12:3:262
Levi Savage, 12:3:269
Lorenzo Snow, 12:3:263–64
Maurice White, 12:3:264
Nataniel Vary Jones, 12:3:269, 272–74
Plymouth Brethren, 12:3:263
Richard Ballantyne, 12:3:268–70
Robert Owens, 12:3:269–70
Robert Skelton, 12:3:269–70, 275
Samuel Amos Woolley, 12:3:270–72
Thomas Metcalf, 12:3:263
Truman Leonard, 12:3:270
Wanderer's Branch, 12:3:263
William A. Sheppard, 12:3:263, 265
William F. Carter, 12:3:270
William Futherford, 12:3:270–72
William Willes, 12:3:263–64, 268, 270–75

Indian Creek, Illinois, 31:1:57

Indian Ocean
crossing of by Lehi, 30:3:58–60
monsoonal cycle, 30:3:58–60

Indians. *See* Native Americans

Individual responsibility, and war, 25:1:69.
See also War

Individual rights, 4:3:261; 8:3:294–302; 27:3:17, 122–23, 126, 139–69
and agency, 27:3:127–28

Indochina War, 1970 student resolutions on, 12:2:167–68

Inductance, definition and example of, 23:1:81–92

Inductivity
in religious inquiry, 27:4:41–44
in thinking, 27:4:41–44, 48, 52

Industrialism, and government, 4:2:172

Industrialization, of Nauvoo, 18:2:246–54.
See also Nauvoo

Industrial Revolution, 27:1:16–17, 26, 120

Infidelity, fear of in New York, 9:3:362

Inflation, 22:4:427. *See also* Economics
benefits, 6:2:77–80
in Brazil, 6:2:73–91

Inflation (*continued*)

- causes of in developing countries, 6:2:86
- cost-push, 6:2:83
- cost-push, in Brazil, 6:2:85–86
- demand-pull, 6:2:83, 88
- demand-pull, in Brazil, 6:2:86–88
- economic collapse, 14:3:322
- and foreign capital, 6:2:88
- and government demand, 6:2:84
- and growth, 6:2:78, 90
- and nationalism, 6:2:88
- negative effects, 6:2:81–82
- and political instability, 6:2:82
- ritual of, 19:1:53–54
- structural, 6:2:83
- and taxation, 6:2:78–79

Ingersoll, Peter, witness against character of young Joseph Smith, 10:3:297–98

Ingratitude, poem, 3:2:49

Inquiry, and personal inspiration, 19:4:452–54

Inscriptions, ancient American, book review, 17:3:373–75

Inspired Version of the Bible. *See* Joseph Smith Translation

Institute of Government Service, services offered, 6:1:55–56

Instructor certification, 4:2:118

Insurgency, ancient and modern, 15:2:215

Integrity, 21:3:259–60, 268–69

Intellect, 2:2:268–70; 21:3:259–78

Intellectual frustration, 8:4:407–20

Intellectual history. *See also* Historian; Historiography; History

- in Nauvoo, 14:3:388
- New York influences on Mormonism, 9:3:350–72
- using psychology, 17:2:218–20

Intellectual vs. intelligent, 16:4:496–98

- Joseph Smith, 16:4:497
- Saul of Tarsus, 16:4:497

Intellectualism, as aim of education, 28:3:7–11

Intellectuals

- compliant, 17:1:22–24
- dedicated communists, 17:1:21–22
- defiant, 17:1:27
- dissident 17:1:24–27
- in Soviet Union, 17:1:21–28

Intelligence, 16:4:495–98

- King Follett Discourse, 18:2:204 (*see also* King Follett Discourse)
- as light/wisdom, 16:4:495
- preexistent, three views, book review, 30:1:110–11
- and truth, 16:4:495

Intercessory prayer, motif, 26:4:75

International Congress of Genealogy, 31:2:131–32

International law, 27:3:199, 204, 206

International relations, 4:2:151

- book review, 10:4:491–93

International Student Conference, 9:4:426

International Union of Students, 9:4:426

International Women's Year, 16:4:527. *See also* Women

Interpretation, of texts, 9:1:39–43

Intimacy, 26:1:5–37

- early episodes of, 26:1:13, 35
- problems of, 26:1:6–29
- and sex, 26:1:33

Intuition

- and art, 3:2:15, 21
- artistic vs. ordinary, 3:2:16
- and scholarly research, 19:4:449–73

Investment, 14:3:319–30

Iowa, 21:1:55–56, 66

- arrival of Mormons in, 21:4:463
- blessing for Saints, 21:4:473
- climate, landscape, and wildlife of, 21:4:468–73
- crop production in, 21:4:466
- hog production in, 21:4:467
- journal of Lorenzo Snow, 24:3:261–73
- map of Mormon trails in, 21:4:416 fol.
- Mormon settlement on shore of, 18:2:132–42
- Mormon trail in, 21:4:417–30
- non-LDS settlers, 21:4:473–74
- suffering and death on plains of, 21:4:431–39
- suffering of Mormons in, 21:4:464–65
- traveling through, 21:4:463–64

Iowa Stake, or Zarahemla Stake, 18:2:137–40

Iowa Territory, purchase of land from Galland, 19:3:268

Iranian religion, influence on *Apocalypse of Adam*, 17:2:139–41

Ireland, Northern, James B. Allen's visit to, 30:4:21–26

Irish, O. H., Indian superintendent, 14:3:362–71

Irish character

- and belief in past, 6:1:37, 39
- illusiveness of, 6:1:35
- and child-like imagination, 6:1:36–37, 39
- and landscape, 6:1:35–39
- and literature, 6:1:35–36, 39

Irish folk tunes, 23:4:396

Irish literary Renaissance, 6:1:35

Irish literature and nationalism, 6:1:35–36

Irish metacommentary, 30:4:15–16

Irony, 5:1:21, 28–29; 5:3:188–89; 16:4:621 in literature, 22:4:474

Iroquois Indians, 21:4:493. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham

Irving, Edward, charismatic preacher of Scotland in 1820s, 27:2:29

Irvingite letter, to Mormons, 2:1:89–90

Isaac, and resurrection, 23:3:70

Isaac, of Antioch, 9:4:478. *See also* Bible

Isaiah, 9:2:185–86; 9:4:478; 14:1:50. *See also* Bible; Book of Mormon

ascension of, 26:4:72, 78

references to in the Book of Mormon and *View of the Hebrews*, 5:2:105–13

teachings on war, 25:1:32

throne-vision, 26:4:69

Isaiah, book of. *See also* Bible

computer analysis authorship, 15:1:95

interpretive keys from Book of Mormon, book review, 28:3:124–27

rhetorical structure, 28:3:124–25

stylistic elements, 15:1:95

Ishmael, and Lehi's family, 27:4:25, 28–29. *See also* Book of Mormon

Islam, and Mark Twain, 11:2:125–26

Islamic historiography, 31:2:144–48

impact of *hadīth*, 31:2:145–46

Isolationism, and neutrality, 13:3:359–70, 378, 381–83, 416–17, 426–40, 442–47, 449, 451–52. *See also* War

Israel, 9:2:119–43; 21:3:343, 350–52, 354–55. *See also* War

agriculture, 9:2:127

artisans of make tabernacle, 23:4:408

courts, 9:2:125–26

cultural conflict, 9:2:121–23

declaration of independence, 9:2:120–21

economics, 9:2:126–33

education, 9:2:135–38

foreshadow of redemption, 23:4:485

government, 9:2:124–26

Hula Valley, 9:2:127, 140

Israeli Parliament (Knesset), 9:2:120, 123–25

Jerusalem, 9:2:119–20

military, 9:2:119

military equipment, 9:2:140–43

politics, 9:2:123–24

religious conflict, 9:2:133–35

Israel, House of. *See* House of Israel

Italian academies, 5:3:170–71

Italian Mission, 31:2:83–89

and Lorenzo Snow, 31:2:83–88

Italian politics, 6:1:7–8

Italian press, publications concerning the LDS Church, 31:2:83–109

Italian visitors to Utah, 31:2:98–101

Italy

city-states system in, 6:1:7–8

Latter-day Saint mission to, 31:2:83–89

publications about Latter-day Saints from 1840–1946, 31:2:83–109

Renaissance in, 6:1:5–19

Ivins, Anthony W., 5:2:717; 22:3:289, 304; 22:4:441–43, 446, 450, 452

First Presidency, 23:1:36

letter from Heber J. Grant to, 18:1:122–24

picture of, 22:3:291

Ivins, James

brief biography, 23:3:38n

disaffected, 23:3:47

sale of property, 23:3:47

Ixtacalco, Mexico, 22:4:449–50. *See also* Mexico

Ixtlitxóchitl, Fernando de Alva, Indian noble, Mexican historian, 17:1:101–2. *See also* Mexico

J

Jack-Mormons, term discussed, 23:3:59

Jackson, Andrew, 9:4:485–87, 489–90, 494; 23:4:273. *See also* History; United States of America

brief biography, 23:3:38n

letter to on repeal of Nauvoo charter, 23:3:37–38

and Mason vote, 3:2:24

view of banking system, 23:4:474, 481

Jackson, Joseph, enemy of Joseph Smith, 18:2:160

Jackson, Ronald Vern, handwriting analysis of Harris letter, 24:4:407–8

Jackson County, Missouri, 9:4:484, 488, 494, 497; 13:1:14–15, 20, 51; 14:4:460; 26:2:31; 26:3:9–10. *See also* Missouri

A. S. Gilbert, 14:4:408–10

alienation of Saints, 3:1:17–18

Amos Rees, 14:4:408, 412

Cornelius Gilliam, 14:4:416–17

Daniel Dunklin, 14:4:407–20

early troubles in the Church, 23:1:4

Edward Partridge, 14:4:406, 412

elders in Clay County, 14:4:407, 410, 415, 417

Jackson County, Missouri (*continued*)
 expulsion of Mormons from, 4:2:162; 14:4:407
 fear of dominance by Saints, 3:1:14, 16
 hatred of Mormons, 3:1:11
 John F. Ryland, 14:4:408
 John Thornton, 14:4:418
 Mormon conflict in and Alexander W. Doniphan, 14:4:408–10 (*see also* Doniphan, Alexander W.)
 Mormon migration, 26:3:38
 Orson Hyde, 14:4:406, 416–17
 problems with Mormons in, 26:3:11
 response of Church in Kirtland to, 14:410–11
 stewardship system in, 3:3:29
 as Zion, 3:1:14
 Jackson County Courthouse, 14:4:451. *See also* Missouri pictures, 14:4:452–54
 Jacob, Norton, travel through Iowa, 21:4:464
 Jacob (son of Isaac). *See also* Bible father of family, 23:3:56
 keys of priesthood of, 23:3:56
 patriarch, prophet, king, 23:3:56
 and resurrection, 23:3:70
 wives of, 23:3:83
 Jacob (son of Lehi). *See also* Book of Mormon
 links exodus with Atonement, 30:3:118–20
 on resurrection, 30:3:44–45
 writings, 24:1:19–42
 Jacobs, Henry B.
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 nominated as agent to guard Nauvoo, 23:3:23
 Jacobs, Zebulon, and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:364. *See also* Florence, Nebraska; Mormon trails; Nebraska
 Jacobs, Zina Diantha Huntington, Nauvoo diary of, 19:3:285–320. *See also* Nauvoo
 Jakeman, M. Wells, professor of anthropology, 9:2:189
 James I, king of England, 27:1:15
 James, Henry, 5:1:31–32
 and F. Scott Fitzgerald, 3:3:96
 James, Joe, colonist in Chihuahua, Mexico, 5:3:155
 James, on Mount of Transfiguration, 23:3:70
 James, Rhett Stephens, style analysis of Harris letter, 24:4:408–11

James, William, 4:1:81–105
 character, 4:1:88–105
 early development, 4:1:82–84
 philosophy of teaching, 4:1:84–88, 91–105
 Jaoel, and Abraham, 22:1:40
 Japan. *See also* Missions; War
 acquisition of Korea, 6:3:141–42
 art of, 12:1:69
 Christianity in, 14:1:17–18
 Church growth, 14:1:16, 22–23
 hierarchy, 6:3:145–46
 historical relation/conflict with China, 6:3:141–44, 146–47, 148–52
 historical relation with major powers, 6:3:140–43, 146
 image of China in 1932, 6:3:146
 influence in Mongolia, 6:3:163–69
 mission to Formosa, 1874, 6:3:141
 Okinawa, 12:1:92–93
 poetic techniques, 9:1:17–24
 possibly visited by Christ, 10:2:135–58
 prime minister's assassination, 6:3:146
 prophecies regarding, 10:2:159–60
 traditions, 14:1:23–24
 Japan Central Mission, 12:1:93
 Japanese bronze lanterns, at BYU, symbols on, 6:3:135–38
 Japan Mission, 12:1:85, 92; 14:1:16–28; 15:2:171
 closed, 14:1:20
 established, 14:1:17
 name changes, 12:1:92–93
 reopened, 14:1:22
 Japan West Mission, 12:1:93
 Jaques, John, journal entries of, 7:1:54–55
 Jared, Brother of, 11:4:397. *See also* Book of Mormon
 obedience to God, 15:1:6–7
 vision of Jesus Christ, 30:3:71–76
 Jaredites, 9:2:186. *See also* Book of Mormon
 destruction, date of, 30:3:135, 137
 possibly Olmecs, 30:3:12
 records translated by Mosiah, 30:3:17
 Jasher, king, 10:4:441–52
 Jaspers, Karl, 1:1:12
 on German feelings of guilt, 28:2:56
 on rise of Naziism, 28:2:54
 Jay, John. *See also* History; United States Constitution
 judicial power of, 16:3:349–50, 353
 nationalism of, 16:3:350–51
 Neutrality Proclamation, 16:3:358
 offices held, 16:3:350, 357

Supreme Court Chief Justice, 16:3:351–53

JB by Archibald MacLeish, 3:2:10–13

Jebtsundamba Khutukhtu, 6:3:163–65

Jefferies, William, and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:356, 358–59

Jefferson, Thomas, 23:4:387; 27:1:16 analyzed by Fawn M. Brodie, 20:1:59

Jehovah. *See* Jesus Christ

Jenne, Sarah Jane, second wife of George Q. Cannon, 27:1:99

Jennings, Chauncey, business with John Taylor, 23:3:51

Jensen v. Quarling, 27:3:111

Jensen, Therald, 3:1:42

Jenson, Andrew, 14:1:29–46 mission, 14:1:32–33, 43–44 obtained part of original manuscript of Book of Mormon, 10:3:269

Jenson, Jens, brother of Andrew Jenson, 14:1:29, 31

Jeremiah, call of, 26:4:99–101

Jeremiah Johnson, film based on Vardis Fisher's *Mountain Men*, 18:1:45–46

Jerusalem, 9:2:133, 135, 137, 142; 23:1:82; 23:4:407–12. *See also* Israel as Zion, 5:1:8

Jerusalem, New. *See* New Jerusalem

Jessee, Dean C., 8:1:95–97 award, 22:2:250

Jesus Christ, 8:1:42; 8:2:158–70; 14:1:47–55; 15:3:259–92; 22:1:5–30; 23:3:18, 71, 75–76. *See also* Atonement; Bible; Book of Mormon; Doctrine of Christ; Gospel; Gospel of Christ; John, Gospel of appearance in Kirtland Temple, 23:4:483 appearance to Brother of Jared, 30:3:71–76 atonement, 16:4:553–54 atonement of necessity, 23:3:11 being of, 3:1:3–4 birth, 9:2:179; 16:4:557–59 birth, poem, 15:1:42 brothers of, 23:3:56 chief cornerstone, 23:3:12 and Christian theology, 9:4:505, 508–9 comparison between New Testament and Dead Sea Scrolls, 23:1:60–66 crucifixion of, 23:3:11, 72 death and resurrection, poem, 21:2:187 denunciation of Judaism, 25:3:75 among disciples, 31:3:41 eternal existence of, 23:3:69–70 forty-day ministry of, 19:1:45–47, 57 as fulfillment of promises, 25:3:80 garment of, 22:1:40–45 genealogy of, 16:4:554–55 God, 3:1:4–5 like God, 8:2:113 in Gospel of John, 3:1:3, 5 “I am,” 3:1:4–5 and immensity of soul, 9:4:411, 416, 420 interpretation of words “touch me not,” 26:4:13–14 in Japan, 10:2:135–58 and Joseph Smith Translation, 9:2:169–72 legends of in Japan, 10:2:135–58 and little children, 9:2:159–60 made perfect through suffering, 23:3:73 merits of, 9:2:161–64 message to disciples, structure of, 31:3:42 mission of, 16:4:555–56 and Mormon writers, 22:1:139 like Moses, 30:3:121–22 motive force in epic poem, book review, 20:4:431–33 as mystagogue for Christians, 22:3:261 and Nephi, 27:4:30 among Nephites, 31:3:38–47 ontological status, 3:1:4 parents of, 16:4:555 physical body, 8:2:119–20 picturability of, 8:2:122–23 poems on, 9:2:175–80; 20:1:68–70 position of in scriptures, book review, 6:3:190 prophecies about, 16:4:556–57 putting on of, 22:1:33–34 reinterpreting Mosaic law, 23:1:55 resurrection of, 23:3:12, 69–72; 30:3:51–52 resurrection of man, poem, 21:2:188 role as the Father, 30:3:74 savior of world, 23:3:11 and sinless atonement, 22:1:5–13 son of God, 23:3:8, 11, 14 speculations on date of birth, 22:3:375–83 teachings, content of, 31:3:40 teachings, on violence, 25:1:37 teachings, structure of, 31:3:39 transfiguration of, 23:3:70 visit to ancient America, parallels to exodus, 30:3:120–22 visualization of, 8:2:124–25 as the Word, 3:1:4–5

"Jesus, Thou from Whom All" by James Montgomery, 23:4:392

Jewish apocalypses, 26:4:91

Jewish calendar, 23:4:485

Jewish conception of the Creation, 10:1:36

Jewish historian's (Yerushalmi's) views on historiography, 30:3:34

Jewish historiography, 30:3:34; 31:2:148–50, 163–66

Jewish memory, nature of, 30:3:34

Jewish missions, 8:4:434–41

Jewish state, 9:2:123

Jews, 9:2:120–43, 159, 170, 173; 21:3:343–56; 23:4:409

- Ashkenazic Jews, 9:2:122–23
- book review, 22:1:125–28
- and Kingdom of God, 5:1:10–11
- missionary work to, 8:4:427–43
- Sefardic, 9:2:121–22
- in Utah, 8:4:430

Job, 23:3:75. *See also* Bible

Job, testament of, 19:1:55–57. *See also* Bible

John, Gospel of, 3:1:3. *See also* Bible; Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ

- and Abraham, 3:1:4, 8
- Christ as fulfilling types, 28:3:70–71
- Christ in, 28:3:69–71
- as drama, 28:3:72, 75
- dualisms, 3:1:9
- Jesus as the Word, 3:1:4–5
- as literature, 28:3:67–80
- metaphysical inquiry, 3:1:3
- poetic qualities of, 28:3:68

John, king of England, 27:1:14

John M. Bernhisel manuscript, 11:3:253–74. *See also* Bernhisel, John M.

- of book of Moses, 8:4:373–78
- comparison with King James Version, 11:3:258–64
- on Lehi's travels, 12:3:313–14
- and Pearl of Great Price, 11:3:270–72
- value of, 11:3:272–74

Johnson, Aaron

- brief biography, 23:3:25n
- LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Johnson, Annie Richardson, child of polygamous family in Mexico, 5:3:155. *See also* Mexico

Johnson, Benjamin F., 2:2:143, 247; 23:4:400; 26:2:14, 17; 30:2:60

- account of Mormon aggression, 26:3:29–30
- brief biography, 23:3:84n
- seeking adoption, 14:3:304
- to take Mansion House or Masonic

Tavern, 23:3:84–85 (*see also* Nauvoo)

Johnson, Ezekial, father of Joel Hills Johnson, 30:2:57, 59–60

Johnson, Joel Hills, author of "High on a Mountain Top," 14:1:111; 30:2:57, 59–60

Johnson, Joseph W.

- brief biography, 23:3:25n
- LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Johnson, Judge, verdict on Irvine Hodge's death, 23:3:58

Johnson, Julia Hills, mother of Joel Hills Johnson, 30:2:57, 59–60

Johnson, Luke

- brief biography, 31:1:57n
- rejoined the Church, 31:1:57

Johnson, Lyman E., 11:4:327; 12:3:253; 14:1:74

- and Danites, 14:4:423–24

Johnson, Lyndon B., 12:1:19, 21

- economics during war years, 22:4:427

Johnson, Martha, first wife of Jesse Gause, 23:4:488. *See also* Nauvoo

Johnson, Samuel, assisted Thomas Percy, 27:1:40, 43–44

Johnston, Albert S., invasion of Utah, 12:2:159. *See also* Utah Expedition

Johnston, Jane, journal account of leaving Nauvoo and arriving at Sugar Creek, 21:4:442–43. *See also* Pioneers

Johnston's Army, 23:2:149; 29:4:65. *See also* Utah Expedition; Utah Territory; Utah War; Young, Brigham

John the Baptist, 23:1:54, 60, 66. *See also* Bible

John the Beloved. *See also* Bible; Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ

- disciple, 23:3:56
- on Isle of Patmos, 23:3:10, 70
- on Mount of Transfiguration, 23:3:70
- vision of, 23:3:70–71

John the Revelator, 23:4:408. *See also* Bible; Jesus Christ

Jokes, in Mormon folklore, 17:1:55–58. *See also* Folklore

Jolley, Clifton, comments on Mormon thought, 22:2:153

Jones, Anne Marie, 14:2:221

Jones, Dan, 27:2:59–65. *See also* *Maid of Iowa*; Martyrdom; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

- account of martyrdom, 24:1:78–109
- captain of *Maid of Iowa*, 19:3:321–28, 134

Jones, Daniel W., 22:3:289–90, 292, 300, 303
picture of, 22:3:291

Jones, James, letters written from Nauvoo, 31:1:92–98

Jones, John, influence on Brigham Young's family, 18:3:291. *See also* Young, Brigham

Jones, Josiah, account of Restored Church, 12:3:306–7

Jones, Rufus, Quaker mystic, 15:1:76

Jones, S. S., editor of *Millennial Star*, 27:2:101

Jones, Wiley C., 22:3:289
picture, 22:3:291

Jonson, Ben, 5:2:87–94. *See also* Literature
classical and Elizabethan influence on, 5:2:87–94

Joseph in Egypt, 8:2:198–99. *See also* Bible
compared to Nephi, 27:4:33

Joseph Smith birthplace, 9:3:341–42. *See also* Topsfield, Massachusetts; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Joseph Smith, Sr., house at Manchester, 9:3:345–48

Mack homestead, 9:3:342

Manchester Township, New York, 9:3:343

Martin Harris Farm, 9:3:348

Palmyra, New York, 9:3:348

Peter Whitmer, Sr., Farm 9:3:348–49

Sacred Grove, 9:3:343–45

Sharon, Vermont, 9:3:341

Joseph Smith History, Danish, 14:1:33

Joseph Smith store, meeting at, 23:3:34

Joseph Smith Translation of the Bible, 8:4:361; 9:1:3–16; 11:3:253–74; 11:4:400–422. *See also* Bible; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

book reviews, 10:4:496–98; 11:1:111–14; 16:2:297–301

compared with King James Version, 9:2:155–74

criticism of, 9:1:33–48

Joseph Smith's work on, 9:1:3–7

and King James Version, 9:1:6, 9–13

New Corrected Edition (1944), 9:1:9–16

relationship to standard works, 9:1:3–5

Josephus
and Bible chronology, book review, 6:3:189
world of, book review, 6:3:183–84

Joses, brother of Jesus, 23:3:56

Journal, 23:4:502

example of Spencer W. Kimball, 25:4:109

of Lorenzo Snow, 24:3:265–73

of Thomas Bullock, 31:1:15–75

Journal History of the Church, 14:1:43–44, 46, 73

Journal of Joseph, misrepresents authorship of Joseph Smith's history, 21:1:101–2. *See also* Authorship

Joy, 16:4:518; 21:3:345–46, 353, 355–56

Joyce, James, 22:4:469–71; 28:1:44–45.
See also Literature

despondent and health problems, 3:3:44–48

Ezra Pound support, 3:3:43–44

letter to Bennett Cerf on *Ulysses*, 3:3:49

return to Paris, 3:3:43–49

work on *Ulysses*, 3:3:45–48

Joy Forever, A, by John Ruskin, influence of Thomas Carlyle on, 5:3:222

J. Reuben Clark Law School, 16:4:501–5
dedication of, 16:4:507
purpose of, 16:4:514
uniqueness, 16:4:515–16

Juarez, Mexico, early Mormon polygamist colony, 22:4:448. *See also* Mexico

Jubilees, book of, account of Abraham, 10:4:441–52

Judæo-Christian
discussion on supernatural and natural order, 31:3:53–54, 58, 62

heritage, 18:1:46–47

Mormon parallels, book review, 20:4:433–37

tradition, 14:1:47

Judah, poem, 22:1:106–7

Judah, testament of, 26:4:79

Judaism, 21:3:343–56. *See also* Religion
and apocalypticism, 25:3:7
denunciation of by Jesus Christ, 25:3:75

Pharisaic, 2:2:121

“Judge not,” translation of, 9:2:164

Judgment. *See also* God
of God, on the world, 9:3:368–70

of wicked in Mormon folklore, 17:1:49

Judicial power, and John Jay, 16:3:349–61.
See also Jay, John; United States Constitution

Judiciary, federal, creation of, 27:3:80. *See also* United States Constitution

Julia Ann (ship)
and Mormon immigration, 27:2:73, 75, 77

wreck of, 29:2:5–29

Jung, Carl G., on European consciousness, 4:1:6, 9

Jupiter talisman, and Joseph Smith, 24:4:540–41. *See also* Smith, Joseph, Jr. *Justices Manual*, 30:2:96–99, 102, 104, 106 Juvenile delinquency, and happy families, 25:4:150. *See also* Children; Family

K

Kaeo, Peter, letters from Emma Kaleleonalani, 17:3:379–81. *See also* Hawaii Kaleleonalani, Emma, Dowager Queen of Hawaii, letters to Peter Kaeo, 17:3:379–81. *See also* Hawaii *Kalevala*, influence on Longfellow's *Hiawatha*, 4:2:140–47. *See also* *Hiawatha* Kane, Thomas L., 3:1:47; 12:1:123–25; 14:2:148–49, 162; 27:1:98. *See also* Utah War death of, 21:4:400–401 fighting in Civil War, 21:4:399 help in Utah War, 21:4:395–98 mediator between Mormons and government, 21:4:396–98 meeting with Mormons, 18:1:126–28 and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:284, 288–90 service to Mormons, 21:4:389–402 Kanosh, Chief, 12:2:152, 155. *See also* Native Americans; Utah and Ute Indian Treaty of 1865, 14:3:364–67 Kant, Immanuel, 2:1:39–40, 56–58, 62 Karaites, religious group in Israel, 9:2:133 *Karcher v. May*, 27:3:185, 188 Kartchner, Kenner Casteel, biography of, book review, 30:4:96–99 Kaufmann, Felix, 16:1:27–35 truth and verification, 16:1:27 Kay, John. *See also* Nauvoo brief biography, 23:3:9n soloist at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49 soloist at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:9 Kay, William, Jr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:50 Kearny, Stephen W., invitation for Mormons to join Mexican War, 21:4:475. *See also* Mormon Battalion Keats, John, 9:4:409–10, 415 *Keep-A-Pitchinin*. *See also* Humor; Mormon Creed Mormon pioneer humor periodical, 14:3:331–44

reproduction of, 14:3:fc, 336–37 Keison, William, missionary, 23:4:432 Keith, Arthur, on education, 10:1:13. *See also* Education Keller, Karl, analysis of Mormon fiction, 22:2:134–35, 138. *See also* Fiction Kelley, William H., 10:3:304–10 testimonials about Smith family, 30:4:72, 74 Kellogg, Alred L., on "The Pardoners Tale," 4:3:214–15. *See also* Literature Kelly, Charles brief biography, 23:3:64n heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64 Kelpius, Johann, founder of Society of the Woman in the Wilderness, 5:3:233, 236–37 Kelsch, Louis A., missionary to Japan, 23:2:167 Kelting, Joseph A., statement of exaggeration of Nauvoo crime rate, 23:3:30–31 Kelvin temperature scale, 28:4:32 Kennan, George F., employee in American Embassy in Moscow, 25:1:168–70 Kennedy, Charles, adopted by (sealed to) Brigham Young, 14:3:301 Kennedy, David, book review, 28:2:110–12 Kennedy, John F., 12:1:15 Kent county, England, history of LDS Church in, 27:2:11 Keokuk, Chief, 21:4:491–514. *See also* Native Americans Kerasher papyrus, 11:2:162 Kessler, Harry, German intellectual, on education, 28:2:54 *Key to the Science of Theology*, problems with new edition, 18:4:570–71 Keynes, John Maynard, 22:4:429–30 Keynesian economics, 22:4:426–28, 434, 436, 439. *See also* Economics Khrushchev, Nikita, 3:3:9; 7:2:98–102, 110–11, 132, 136; 12:1:43, 45–46, 48–52. *See also* Union of Soviet Socialist Republics Kibbutzim, 9:2:131 Kierkegaard, Søren, 1:1:12 diagnosed through Laing's theory, 17:2:219–20 Kikuko, Yamane, 10:2:135 Kilbourne, David Wells, letters to Thomas Reynolds, 11:3:278–89 Kim, Hojik, 12:1:95 Kim Il-Song, 12:1:11, 39, 41–42, 45–49, 51–54 Kimball, Andrew, and the childhood of

Spencer W. Kimball, 25:4:20. *See also* Kimball, Spencer W.

Kimball, Camilla, 16:4:533, 536–37. *See also* Kimball, Spencer W.

Kimball, Heber C., 2:1:89–90; 2:2:133, 139, 255–56; 14:2:288; 15:4:447–79, 500–525; 27:1:3, 6–9, 25, 30. *See also* Missouri; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Young, Brigham

association with Charles Penrose, 27:1:116

bee sermon of, 23:3:17

book review, 22:1:121–25

brief biography, 23:3:9n

and Brigham Young, 18:3:396–409

at Brigham Young's, 23:3:34

Bullock visited, 31:1:28

conference in Nauvoo, 23:3:24

crossed Mississippi River, 31:1:54

designing private seal for Twelve Apostles, 23:3:34

diaries, book review, 29:1:125–27

efforts to raise Mormon Battalion recruits, 21:4:478, 481, 485

experience with angels, 27:1:32

and family meetings, 14:3:298

at Fourth Quorum banquet, 23:3:85

hiding from mobs, 23:3:50

and John Hyde, Jr., 22:1:76, 82

John Taylor at house of, 23:3:39

at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50

letter from Bullock, 31:1:32

letter of on repeal of Nauvoo charter, 23:3:37–38

letter received from, 31:1:61

listening to Joseph Smith "History," 23:3:52

and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:63, 65–68

at meeting of High Quorum, 23:3:35

meeting in Nauvoo, 31:1:17, 29

at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79

meeting with architect of Nauvoo House and Temple, 23:3:82

mission call to Britain, 27:2:13

at Nauvoo Temple, 31:4:53

at party at Benbows', 23:3:81

planning sessions for trek west, 24:3:315

prayed at bricklaying of Nauvoo House, 23:3:85

and prayer rods, 24:3:530–32

preached in Nauvoo, 31:1:25, 30

and San Bernardino, 29:4:45

saw Bullock at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:37

sermon recorded by George Laub, 18:2:177

shook hands with Bullock, 31:1:42, 45

speech of, 23:3:78, 88

speech of at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:9

speech of on celestial pursuits, 23:3:12

speech of on LDS Church authorities, 23:3:12

speech of on endowment, 23:3:12

speech of on mob violence, 23:3:92

speech of on present prospect of Saints, 23:3:50

speech of on resurrection, 23:3:12

speech of while cupola put on temple, 23:3:85

and State of Deseret, 29:4:8

and succession, 21:3:303, 305, 308–10, 312–13, 315, 325, 329, 333, 336–38

writings, 27:2:80–83, 88–89, 97, 113, 119

Kimball, Hiram

brief biography, 23:3:79n

John Taylor visits, 23:3:79

wife of, 23:3:79

Kimball, J. Golden, 15:3:382–84

folklore, 17:1:53–55

stories and discourses, book review, 15:3:382–84

Kimball, Milton, letter describing Mormons, 23:2:204–6

Kimball, Olive, and childhood of Spencer W. Kimball, 25:22

Kimball, Sarah M., received portion of original Book of Mormon manuscript, 10:3:265–66

Kimball, Spencer W., 21:3:274–75; 22:2:154–55

administrative history of, 25:4:5

biography, 18:4:591–98

biography of childhood years, 25:4:19

college education, 25:4:141

as extemporaneous speaker, 25:4:147

growth of missionary work, 26:2, 99–103

humor of, 25:4:59

and Lamanites, 25:4:73

looks forward to one hundred stakes in Great Britain, 27:2:19

on Malvern Hills 1969, 27:2:20

on missionary work, 26:2:99

mission experience, 25:4:109

personal reminiscences of, 25:4:43, 49

photographic essay, 25:4:91

poems by, 25:1:54; 25:4:162–66

Kimball, Spencer W. (*continued*)

poems in remembrance of, 25:4:18, 42, 48, 58, 76, 146, 160, 176

and poetry, 25:4:161

quotes, 25:1:42, 57, 59, 67, 144, 152

sermons of, 25:4:77, 147

Kimball, Vilate, martyrdom letters of, 19:2:231–40. *See also* Martyrdom; Nauvoo

Kimball, Wayne, lithographs, 28:3:29–36

Kimball, William Henry, on prophecy of Joseph Smith concerning westward movement of Mormons, 2:2:141

King, Arthur Henry

 comments on Joseph's Smith's English usage, 31:2:36

final address to British Council, 16:1:79–80

King, Austin A.

 circuit court judge, 26:2:7, 9, 11–13, 18, 20, 22

 prejudice against Saints, 26:2:19

 responsible for keeping the peace, 26:3:18, 26

King, Hannah Tapfield, early British convert, poet, essayist, and philosopher, 27:1:81–82

King, Henry Churchill, author of *The Ethics of Jesus*, on the Beatitudes, 14:1:54

King, Thomas, in Nauvoo, 31:1:24

Kingdom, 21:3:302, 310, 313–14, 319–20, 324–25, 328, 338, 341

 concept of in Christian primitivism, 9:3:358, 370

Kingdom of God, 5:1:3–18; 14:1:105–6; 23:3:8–10, 15, 19, 23–24, 51

 Brigham Young on, 18:2:177–78

 18 April 1844 meeting, 20:3:257

 ensign of, 5:1:17

 flag of, 14:1:105–14

 interpretation of Nebuchadnezzar's dream, 5:1:5

 and Jews, 5:1:10–11

 keys of, 23:3:24, 71, 75

 in last days, 5:1:8, 11, 17

 and LDS Church, 5:1:3–18

 and United States, 5:1:12, 16–17

Kingdoms of glory, and hyperspace, 20:3:293

King Follett Discourse. *See also* Follett, King; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

 audience reaction, 18:2:185–90

 comparative techniques, 18:2:184–85

 doctrinal impact of, 18:2:209–23

 editing of, 31:2:30

Grimshaw amalgamation, 18:2:195–97

historical perspective, 18:2:179–92

historical setting, 18:2:180–82

newly amalgamated text, 18:2:193–208

official recorders, 18:2:182–84, 193–94

publication history, 18:2:190–92

recorded by Thomas Bullock, 30:1:80–81

King George's War, 14:1:70. *See also* War

King James Version of the Bible, 26:4:4–18. *See also* Bible

compared with the Joseph Smith Translation, 9:2:155–74

King Lear, 16:4:517, 614–15. *See also* Literature; Shakespeare, William

family relationships in, 19:4:507

King of Tyre, 23:4:409

King Philip's War, 14:1:70. *See also* War

King William's War, 14:1:70. *See also* War

Kington, Thomas

 brief biography, 23:3:26n

LDS Church agent, 23:3:26

in Nauvoo, 31:1:84

Kircher, Athanasius, seventeenth century

 Egyptologist's works compared with Joseph Smith's book of Abraham, 8:2:173–76. *See also* Abraham, book of; Papyri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Kirkham, Francis W., author of *A New Witness for Christ in America*, 10:3:301

Kirkham, Oscar A., Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:28

Kirtland, Ohio, 9:4:484–85, 487, 489–93, 498–99, 501–2; 11:4:320, 322, 325–27, 436–38, 486, 498, 500–502; 13:1:53; 14:1:101–2; 14:2:204; 21:3:302, 308, 312, 329, 330–31; 23:4:467, 475, 480; 27:1:6, 16. *See also* Economics; Kirtland Safety Society Bank; Kirtland Temple; Ohio; Restoration

 agriculture, 11:4:432–34; 17:4:394–97

 causes of dissension, 12:3:254–56

 Church decline in, 11:4:516

 Church in, response to Jackson County conflict, 14:4:410–11

 climate, 11:4:425–26

 described by Coe, 17:3:352–53

 disease, 11:4:427–29

 dissension in, 12:3:252–54

 economic failure, 17:4:391–475

 Egyptian papers, 11:4:350. *See also* Abraham, book of; Papyri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

1836 description of, 17:4:403
General Price Index, 17:4:409–11
geography, 11:4:423–25
industry, 17:4:395–96
land, division of, 11:4:429–31
land, speculation in, 11:4:431–32
land values, 17:4:404–5
manufacturing, 11:4:434
missionaries debate, 11:4:508–9
missionary characteristics, 11:4:502–5
mission opposition, 11:4:505–8
mission role, 11:4:512–15
Mormon settlement, 26:3:10, 13 (see also *Morley, Isaac*)
music, 4:2:113
number of families, 17:4:404
population, 1830–1840, 17:2:407–9
press, 12:4:467
price of land, 17:4:411–12
revelations in, 11:4:329–35, 337, 339–42, 346–49
topography, 11:4:426–27
transportation, 11:4:434–36
viability of the economy, 17:4:394–405
women in, 20:3:257

Kirtland Anti-Banking Society, 23:4:469, 475–77

Kirtland Bank, 23:4:467, 476, 478. *See also Kirtland Safety Society Bank*

Kirtland “disaster,” land prices of, 17:4:406–14

Kirtland Safety Society Bank, 11:4:322, 327, 395, 531–33; 12:4:344, 370, 384; 14:2:208; 17:4:431–59; 23:4:467, 477, 483, 485

artifact, safe, 11:4:537

bibliography, 17:4:473–75

collapse of, 12:3:254

estimated losses, 17:4:455–59

failure, 12:4:448–54

history, 12:4:437–54

Joseph Smith’s financial commitment to, 17:4:456–59

lack of charter, 17:4:437

minutes, 12:4:512–13

notes issued by, 17:4:443–54

and Panic of 1837, 17:4:441–43

records, 11:4:531–32

stock ledger book, 12:4:427–36

subscriptions and specie issued by, 17:4:449–54

Kirtland Temple, 11:4:349; 12:4:400–409, 456. *See also Temple*

as architecture, 30:2:38

construction of, 12:3:248

dedication of, 8:4:428

degeneration of, 12:4:463–64

endowment, emphasis of millennialism, 23:1:23

and Joseph Smith III, 25:3:110–13

preparation of dedicatory prayer, 12:4:507–8

suit of 1880, 25:3:110–16

Kis-ku-kosh, meets Joseph Smith, 21:4:492. *See also Smith, Joseph, Jr.*

Kitchell, Ashbel, 11:4:489

journal excerpts, 20:1:95–99

Kittredge, George Lyman, 3:1:57

and “The Pardoner’s Tale,” 4:3:209–17

Kneeland, Wallace, superintendent of Topsfield, Massachusetts, cemeteries, 14:1:74–76. *See also Topsfield, Massachusetts; Smith, Joseph, Jr.*

Knight, Joseph, Sr., 10:3:368–73; 17:1:29–39; 22:4:458

on Joseph Smith and gold plates, 24:4:478–79, 481

history of family, book review, 28:1:127–30

in Nauvoo, 31:1:34

Knight, Newell, 9:3:356; 10:3:369–75, 380. *See also Smith, Joseph, Jr.*

brief biography, 23:3:33n

on Mississippi River dam committee, 23:3:33

and Nauvoo wing dam, 18:2:249

Knight, Vincent

control of storehouse by, 26:3:30

on Mormon aggression, 26:3:31

Knight, William Henry, on Territory of Utah flag, 14:1:111. *See also Flag Knowledge. See also Brigham Young University; Education*

an aim of education, 28:3:12–13

and intuition, 19:4:454

Mormon views of, 24:1:43–45, 51–52

Knowlton, Martha Jane. *See Coray, Martha Jane Knowlton*

Know Nothing Party, 3:2:30–31, 34, 37–39

decline of, 3:2:32

hatred of Catholics, 3:2:34

success of, 3:2:31–32

Kolob, 8:3:257, 265

Komatsu, Adney Y., on problems of missionary work in Asia, 12:1:85, 91–95

Koran. *See Qur’ān*

Korea, 2:2:152, 165; 25:1:63, 64. *See also North Korea*

book review, 5:2:129–30

new religions of, book review, 9:1:109–11

Korean Communist Party, 12:1:41, 44, 46, 48–49, 54

Korean Mission, 12:1:95

Korean War, 4:1:25–7, 33–35; 6:3:139. *See also* War

Korean Worker's Party, 12:1:41, 45, 50, 54

Kuhlman, Thomas A., meaning of Buffalo Canyon to, 30:1:25–35

Kuhlmeier v. Hazelwood School District, 27:3:178

Kuhn, Thomas S., author of *The Structure of Scientific Revolutions*, 27:4:40

Kumagai, Sister, LDS Church in Japan, 15:2:196. *See also* Japan

Kump, Eileen Gibbons, author of *Bread, Milk, and Other Stories*, 24:163–72

Kushan Empire, 12:1:59

Kwaskwamia, leader of Sac Indian band, 21:4:492. *See also* Native Americans

L

Laban, and plates of brass, 27:4:22–24. *See also* Book of Mormon

Labor

- in Kingdom of God, 5:1:9 (*see also* Kingdom of God)
- missionaries, 3:3:30
- unions, 7:3:193–99

Lachoneus, and Gadianton robbers, 15:2:218. *See also* Book of Mormon

Lack, David, study of Darwin's finches, 2:1:49–50. *See also* Darwin, Charles

"Lady Eleanore's Mantle," 1:1:22

Laing, R. D., psychiatry on madness, 17:2:211–21

Laissez-faire, 4:2:172–74

Lama

- Dalai, 6:3:164–69
- Panchen, 6:3:166–67
- Sa-kya, 6:3:167–69

Lamaist Buddhism, 6:3:163–69

Laman and Lemuel. *See also* Book of Mormon; Nephi

- compared to Nephi, 27:4:27–28
- rebellion of, 27:4:21, 26–37

Lamanite Mission, 2:2:129

Lamanites. *See also* Book of Mormon; Native Americans; Nephites

- anti-Christ, 27:4:17–18
- curse of, 27:4:34–35
- dark skin of, 27:4:20
- dissention of, 27:4:15–16
- and Gadianton robbers, 15:2:215
- mission to, 11:4:405

tradition challenged by Nephi, 27:4:34

wickedness of, 25:1:13, 15–16

Lamb, Abel, in Nauvoo, 31:1:52

Lamb, Almira Merrill, in Nauvoo, 31:1:62

Lambert, Charles, in Nauvoo, 31:1:43

Lamed Vav, 21:3:355

Lampillas, Xavier, on Spanish literature, 4:3:219–27, 234

Land speculation, and Isaac Galland, 19:3:264–65

Lane, George, influenced Joseph Smith to inquire of the Lord, 9:3:321–40

Language, 21:1:72

- Catalan, as precursor of Provençal language, 4:3:221–24
- criticism, 22:2:136
- degradation of, 17:3:283–87
- education, 4:1:66
- emerging, 21:1:85–86
- meaning, 21:1:71–77
- number of, 21:1:84–85
- religious, 2:2:227–40
- training, 21:1:77

Language testing, 21:2:193–95

- bias, 21:2:196–99
- special Church needs, 21:2:200–202, 204

Lapham, Fayette, on Joseph Smith and gold plates, 24:4:479–81

Laplace, Pierre Simon de, and statistics, 28:1:85, 93–94, 103

Lara, Fernando A., Mexican convert present at first conference of Central Mexican Mission, 22:3:303–4. *See also* Mexico

Larbaud, Valery, meeting with James Joyce, 3:3:44, 48

Large plates, 31:2:10–15. *See also* Book of Mormon; Gold plates

Larsen, Wayne A., Book of Mormon wordprints, 30:3:89, 94–95. *See also* Book of Mormon; Wordprint studies

Larson, Clinton F., 8:1:72, 108–10, 158–70; 8:2:240–42; 14:2:154–55; 22:2:150–52. *See also* BYU Studies

- founding of BYU Studies, 31:4:5–7
- poem "Beloved Books," 31:4:5–7
- vision of BYU Studies, 31:4:7

Lasch, Christopher, on pioneer economy, 18:3:329–30

Last days, preparation for, 25:1:7–27. *See also* Millennium; Second Coming

Latin America, 16:2:235–49. *See also* America

- communism in, 7:2:133–37
- LDS Church growth in, 13:2:126

literature, 2:2:181–82
missionary work in, 13:2:131, 132–34
politics in, 13:2:128–30
and world-wide Church, 16:2:242–49

Latter days, 15:1:17–20

Latter-day Saint architecture
Assembly Hall, 30:2:39
based on idea of gathering, 30:2:33
canvas tabernacle, 30:2:34, 40, 43
Church buildings, 30:2:34
from 1830–47, 30:2:33–45
Kirtland Temple, 30:2:38
Winter Quarters, 30:2:39

Latter-day Saints' Millennial Star,
published in Liverpool, 20:1:41. *See also* *Millennial Star*

Latter-day Saints' Messenger and Advocate, 12:4:466–68, 509. *See also* *Messenger and Advocate*

Latter-day Saints, 21:3:301–41. *See also* Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, The
anti-Mormon movement, 3:2:23, 25–26, 35–40, 75
attempts to found Zion, 21:4:491 (*see also* Zion)
colonists, in Mexico, 5:3:155–67 (*see also* Mexico)
community, methods of teaching, 12:2:209–22 (*see also* Education; Teaching)
conditions in Iowa Territory, 21:4:478–79
conflicts with federal government, 1857–58, book review, 3:2:75–76
contact with Indians, 21:4:491
entry into politics, 3:1:35
history, vignettes, 11:1:88–103 (*see also* History)
an Israeli view of, 18:1:119–21
in Iowa, 21:4:491–514
independence and unity of, 3:2:26
joining Mexican War, 21:4:476–87
opposition of New Englanders, 3:2:26
origins of, 30:2:47–66
persecuted, 11:4:348
in politics, 3:2:36–37
polygamy, 3:2:25–26, 33, 35, 38, 40 (*see also* Polygamy)
public image of, 14:2:140–41
in relation to anti-Mason and anti-Catholic crusades, 3:2:36
similarities to Catholics, 3:2:35 (*see also* Catholic Church; Catholicism)
similarities to Masons, 3:2:26 (*see also* Masons)

travel through Iowa, 21:4:463–74

Laub, George
adopted (sealed to) John D. Lee, 14:3:300–301
biography, 18:2:151–54
and Nauvoo journal excerpts, 18:2:154

Laugel, August, characterized American population of 1850s, 14:2:161

Laughter, causes for, 5:3:183–85

Law, Jane Silverthorn, 22:1:47–48, 65–66

Law, William, 22:1:47–72; 24:1:99. *See also* Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
attempt to kill Joseph Smith, 31:1:50
brief biography, 23:3:47n; 31:1:50n
a Brutus to Joseph Smith, 31:1:74
enemy of Joseph Smith, 22:1:49–72
excommunication, 22:1:60–63; 23:3:47
letters concerning Joseph Smith, 20:2:207
and *Nauvoo Expositor*, 23:3:47
statements against King Follett Discourse, 18:2:189

Law, Wilson, 24:1:97, 99
and *Nauvoo Expositor* incident, 19:2:244–46

Law, 15:3:226
of adoption, 14:3:291–314
of consecration, 5:1:4 (*see also* United Order)
of consecration, economic analysis, 18:4:536–59
of consecration, and poor relief, 18:1:71
of consecration, and stewardship, 2:1:98–99
English common, 13:3:246–47, 258
and international order, 13:3:273–346
Joseph Smith and legal process in Nauvoo, 19:2:167–99
of the Lord, 9:3:366
of Moses, *see* Mosaic Law
of religions, 14:1:20–21

Law/legal profession
ethics in, 16:4:509–10
goals of, 16:4:512
issue of verdicts, 16:4:511–12
and religion, 16:4:511
schools, responsibilities of, 16:4:514
and truth, 16:4:512–13

Lawrence, D. H., criticism of "Snake," 4:3:243–53

Lawyers
Brigham Young's views on, 28:3:39
discipline of, 16:4:504, 510
in England, 16:4:503–4
Kirtland Safety Society litigation, 17:4:471–72

Lawyers (*continued*)
 public opinion of, 16:4:508
 in society, 16:4:501–2
 tradition of, 16:4:505

Laxness, Halldor Kilgan, early Mormon missionary work in Iceland, 9:2:215

Layton, Alex, early missionary in South Seas Mission, 23:4:432

Layton, Christopher
 book review, 9:4:512–15
 British immigrant to Nauvoo, 31:1:78–79

Layton, Robert, explores “environmental perception” of early Mormons, 11:4:320

Layton, Stanford J., and early Mormon-Indian relations, 29:4:26. *See also* Native Americans

Layton, Tim, Book of Mormon wordprints, 30:3:89, 94–95

Lazarillo de Tormes, 5:3:183–91
 humor in, 5:3:183–91

Lazarus, in bosom of Abraham, 23:3:70

LDS Hymnal, 23:4:395, 398

LDS Psalmody, 23:4:398

Le Populaire, 14:2:168

Leadership
 book reviews, 8:3:350–53; 8:4:463–65
 and human relations, 10:4:498–500
 lack of, 16:4:543
 qualities of, 16:4:544–45

League of Nations, 13:3:279, 284–87, 290–92, 337–38, 347–51, 353, 358–59, 361, 364–66, 383, 418, 431; 14:1:78–97

Leal, Fernandez, minister of Public Works and colonization of Mexico, 22:3:299

Leany, Isaac, petition for redress, 23:1:95–103

Learning
 continual process, 17:3:275–90
 styles, 21:2:189, 190

Lebanon, New Hampshire, 21:2:146, 151

LeBaron, Ervil, biography, book review, 23:2:239–41

LeBaronites, 7:1:80–82

Lebolo, Antonio, 8:2:195–203; 31:3:6–22. *See also* Abraham, book of; Egypt; Mora, Anna; Papyri
 abstract of will, 31:3:18
 accused of attacking Giovanni Belzoni, 31:3:11
 asks Oblassa to sell mummies, 31:3:20–21
 assets of, 31:3:19

copies of letters and documents about, 31:3:26–29
 death of, 31:3:17–19
 death of wife, 31:3:16
 early story of, 31:3:8–9
 and Egyptian mummies, found in Tomb 33, 31:3:13
 employed by Bernardino Drovetti to excavate tombs, 31:3:10
 exiled to Egypt, 31:3:9
 full name of, 31:3:7
 life of, 8:2:195–203
 misspelled as “Sebolo,” 31:3:5–7
 new family of, 31:3:16–17
 perpetuation of misspelling “Sebolo,” 31:3:7–8

Lebolo, Pietro, son of Antonio Lebolo, to transact family business, 31:3:20–21

Lectures on Faith, The, 11:4:348
 history and authorship of, 19:1:5–19

Lee County, Iowa, history of, 18:2:132–42

Lee, Harold B., 12:1:96
 in memoriam, 14:2:129–33
 as stake president, welfare, 14:3:383–86

Lee, J. Bracken, political biography, book review, 23:2:244–48

Lee, John D. *See also* Mountain Meadows Massacre
 adopted (sealed to) Brigham Young, 14:3:296, 300–302, 304
 on Election Day Battle, 13:1:40–41
 George Laub and wife adopted into family of, 18:2:164, 361, 362–65
 on Mormon pilfering, 26:3:30

Lee, Rex E., and U.S. Constitution, 20:2:221. *See also* United States Constitution

Lee, Robert E.
 poem about, 28:4:65–74, 80–81, 86–87, 89
 and steamboat *Nauvoo*, 19:2:167–68

Lee, Robert, reverend, 27:2:42–43

Legal code, of disorderly conduct in New York, 30:2:94–5

Legal processes, and Joseph Smith, 19:2:167–99. *See also* Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Legal term, *recognizance*, meaning in 1830s, 30:2:97

Legendre, Adrien, and statistics, 28:1:85, 103

Legislation, congressional/presidential battles, 4:2:156–57

Lehi, 23:1:82. *See also* Book of Mormon; Nephi
 ascension and prophetic commission of,

26:4:72–83
ascension of, 26:4:72, 81
blessing of sons, 27:4:31 32
compared to sons, 27:4:21
crossing of Indian Ocean, 30:3:58–60
crossing of Pacific Ocean, 30:3:60–64
dream of and Nephi, 27:4:27
family reenacted Exodus, 30:3:111–13
migration, method of, 30:3:57–65
prophecies, 24:1:32–36
record of, 24:1:19–42
on resurrection, 30:3:43
statement about travels of, 12:3:313–14
teachings, 24:1:40–42
visions, 24:1:36–40

Lehi's dream. *See also* Book of Mormon
and Greek Orphic text, 22:3:274–78
and Narrative of Zosimus, 22:3:315–30

Leisure
corruptive influence of, 16:4:525
use of, 16:4:525–26

Lemon v. Kurtzman, 27:3:187–90

Lenin, Nicolai, opposing disarmament, 7:2:154–56. *See also* Union of Soviet Socialist Republics; War

Leonard, Truman, letters from concerning Nauvoo, 31:1:89

Leopold Foundation, Catholic emigration society
in Europe, 3:2:28
in United States, 3:2:28

Lessons in Genealogy, 31:2:130

LeSueur, Stephen, belief in Joseph Smith's knowledge of Danite activity, 28:1:12. *See also* Danites; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Letters, anti-Mormon, 11:3:275–92

Levi, robes of priesthood, 22:1:33

Levi, testament of, 26:4:71, 78

Lewis, C. S., 9:2:221–24, 229–31; 12:2:185–208. *See also* Literature; Narnia; *Screwtape Letters, The*
on biblical scholarship, 9:1:33–48
biography, 12:2:187–89
and Christianity, 12:2:185–208
chronicles of Narnia, 12:2:203–4
on history, 31:2:166–67
on imagination, 12:2:200–204
and Latter-day Saints, 12:2:205–7
on religious writing, 12:2:196–200

Lewis, Henry, panorama artist, painted Nauvoo Temple, 22:2:202–11. *See also* Temple; Nauvoo

Lewis, James, mission to China, 10:2:161–72. *See also* China

Lewis, Robert, dropped atomic bomb on Hiroshima, 10:1:44. *See also* Atomic bomb; War

Lewis, Tarleton, in Nauvoo, 31:1:69, 71–72

Lhasa, Tibet, 6:3:166, 169

Liahona High School, 12:1:82

Liang K'ai, art of, 12:1:70, 72

Libanius, Sophist professor, 9:4:447–48

Liberal arts education/humanities, need for, 16:4:517–18, 526. *See also* Education

Liberal Democratic Party, Japan, 14:1:25. *See also* Japan

Liberal education, 17:3:275–90. *See also* Education

Liberalism, 4:3:184–88
in Russia, 3:2:58–59
and U.S. Constitution, 27:3:120–27

Liberal Party, and Patrick Connor, 10:2:222

Liberal social agendas, and economics, 22:4:434–35

Liberal social programs, 22:4:434–35

Liberty, 4:2:168, 170
constitutional protection of, 27:3:207
and LDS Church, 31:2:69
necessary for education and advancement of knowledge, 6:1:48–49
progress of at BYU, 6:1:49–50
and U.S. Constitution, 4:2:152–58

Liberty Jail, 13:1:21–26; 21:3:307; 26:2:12, 17. *See also* Missouri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Joseph Smith in, 26:2:32

Joseph Smith writes from, 14:2:210
significance of prison experience of Parley P. Pratt, Sidney Rigdon, and Lyman Wight, 13:1:24

Library
importance of, 13:1:68–74, 79; 13:2:121–22
in Manchester, New York, 22:3:333–56
of Qumran, 2:2:113–17

Licensing and certificates of Church leaders, in 1830s, 22:1:96–105

Lie, living a, 26:1:40–41, 43, 67, 70

Lieberman, James, and family size, 18:4:529–30

Lievsay, John L., on Renaissance, 6:1:3

Life, extraterrestrial, 11:1:3–12
prerequisites for, 11:1:5–8
probability of, 11:1:6–8

Light, speed of as limiting factor, 19:4:471

Lima, Illinois, burning and mob violence at, 23:3:86–96

Lima, Peru, 9:2:188, 196

Limhi, exodus parallels, 30:3:113–14

Limitation of power, 16:3:324–26

Lincoln, Abraham, 7:1:53, 59–60; 14:1:84. *See also* Civil War; History; United States of America

nomination by Know Nothing Party, 3:2:37

poem about, 28:4:81–82

Lindsay, Kendra L., verifies word-pattern ratios, 30:3:93–94

Linguistics, and understanding scriptures, 26:4:3–20

Lion's den, 15:1:5

Li Po, poetry of, 12:1:72

Lippot, Susannah, in Nauvoo, 31:1:63

“Litany for the Dark Solstice, A,” 22:2:152

Literal interpretation of scripture, 7:1:22–27. *See also* Bible, Book of Mormon

Literalism, 2:2:127

 and Bible, 13:4:476–78

Literary criticism, 7:1:89–91

 sharpened by Laingian analysis, 17:2:220–21

Literary structure, in Book of Mormon, 20:2:131–49

Literature, 7:1:85–86, 91; 16:4:584. *See also* specific authors and titles

Bible, Book of Mormon; Literary criticism; Victorian literature

anti-Mormon, 2:2:258; 14:2:142–44, 146, 148, 157, 273; 20:1:111

anti-Mormon, mesmerism, 15:2:159

anti-Mormon, in New York, 9:3:245–49

anti-Mormon, in South Africa, 20:4:405

and aspiration, 9:4:417–20

bibliography of Mormon authors, 22:2:157–60

in Book of Mormon, 21:3:357–72

1880–1930s, 22:2:141–43, 158

and faith, 4:3:183–207

Icelandic, 9:2:214

influence of, 16:4:604–25

LDS, 24:2:163–72, 243–52

LDS, about restoration of gospel, book review, 31:3:77–81

LDS, 1830–1880s, 22:2:140–41, 157–58

LDS experience in England, 27:2:79–95

LDS, faithful, 31:3:77

LDS, Linda Sillitoe's, book review, 31:3:82–86

LDS, past and future, book review, 15:3:365–72

moral assessment of, 21:3:279–89

and morality, 16:4:611

1930–1970s, 22:2:143–44, 158–60

pro-Mormon, 14:2:157

religious implications in novels of Robert Warren, 4:1:67–79

religious themes in, book review, 8:3:356–57

role in biblical criticism, 9:1:35–38

and scriptures, 16:4:619

Little Chief, at Winter Quarters, 18:3:432, 436–38. *See also* Native Americans; Winter Quarters

Little Known Discourse by Joseph Smith, 9:1:49–53

Little, Edwin, nephew of Brigham Young, died on trail west, 21:4:437–38

Little, Jesse C., contact with government officials, 21:4:389–90

Liturgy, Catholic and temple, 21:1:3–6, 28–31

Litz, Stephen

 brief biography, 23:3:26n

 LDS Church agent, 23:3:26

Liu Shao-chi, as head of state, 12:1:44, 53. *See also* Korea; War

Livestock food production

 animal fertility, 16:4:658

 animal health, 16:4:657–58

 ruminants, 16:4:657

Living, book review, 30:2:124–25

Living Constitution, 27:3:147–49

Loader, Patience. *See* Archer, Patience

 Loader Rozsa

Locke, John, 7:3:208–24. *See also* History; United States Constitution

 on politics, 13:3:444–46

Lockport Observatory, 9:3:378

Locust Creek, Mormon camp at, 21:4:517–18. *See also* Mormon trails

Lodge, Henry Cabot, of Massachusetts, 14:1:79–80, 91. *See also* History

Lodgepole Creek Trail, and the Mormon trail network, 24:3:332. *See also* Mormon trails

Logan, Utah, book review, 17:2:252

Logos, in Goethe's *Faust*, 25:3:17

London Missionary Society, 18:1:20–21

London Temple, 27:2:21. *See also* Temple

London Times, 27:2:7

Loneliness, fiction, 25:2:17

Lone Tree Trail, and Mormon trail network, 24:3:326

Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, 4:2:140–47. *See also* Literature

Longstroth, Nanny, in Nauvoo, 31:1:46

Longstroth, Sarah, in Nauvoo, 31:1:46

“Looking Unto Jesus,” 23:4:392

Lopez, Sylvester, friend to the Mormon colonists in Mexico, 22:4:447. *See*

also Mexico

Lord of the Rings, The, by J. R. R. Tolkien, and C. S. Lewis, 12:2:202, 208. *See also* Literature

Los Angeles, history of Church, book review, 29:2:109–11. *See also* California

Lost Generation, LDS authors, 1:1:62–63; 18:1:89–98

Love, 4:1:10; 11:2:188–99; 15:3:285–86; 16:4:613–16; 19:4:465; 26:1:53–55

 and art, 22:4:479–82

 and family relationships in drama, 19:4:502

 of God, 16:4:614

 among religious denominations, 13:1: 8–9

 transformations of, 22:4:67–82

Loveland, Chester, in Nauvoo, 31:1:54, 62

Loveless, John, affidavit, 13:4:525

Lowell, Russell James, 14:2:145

Lower Goshen, 30:2:67–89. *See also* Archaeology

 artifacts show was middle class, 30:2:88

 bottle bases found in, 30:2:78

 bottle finishes found in, 30:2:76

 bottle stoppers found in, 30:2:77

 buttons found in, 30:2:84

 composition of cabins in, 30:2:70

 construction of typical home in, 30:2:71, 75

 design of typical house in, 30:2:75

 earthenware, butter churn found in, 30:2:81, 86–87

 embossed bottle bodies found in, 30:2:79

 floral materials of, 30:2:71

 map of foundations/components in, 30:2:74

 miscellaneous artifacts in, 30:2:83

 miscellaneous glass objects found in, 30:2:80

 photo gives aerial view of, 30:2:73

 planning of, 30:2:69–70

 relief designs on plates, 30:2:82

 soil conditions of, 30:2:69

Lowry, John, Mormon leader of Van Buren Township, Illinois, 18:2:139

Loyalty, in early Church, 13:1:6

Lucas, Samuel, Joseph Smith surrendered to, 28:1:10, 35

Lucifer, 15:3:313–15, 23:4:413. *See also* Diabolism; Satan

 and followers do not receive salvation, 23:3:14, 22

Luddington, Elan

brief biography, 23:3:26n

LDS Church agent, 23:3:26

Lund, C. N., Jr., pro-League of Nations letters, 14:1:83, 92

Lund Home for Boys, 23:1:33

Lundwall, Nels B., reprint of *Lectures on Faith*, 19:1:10

Luther, Martin, 23:2:131–46. *See also* Protestant

 attack on indulgences, 23:2:136–38

 background of, 23:2:134

 beliefs of, 23:2:140–45

 debate with Johann Eck, 23:2:139

 issuance of excommunication, 23:2:139

Lutz, Samuel, 1739 alleged prophecy of Restoration, 25:3:27

Lyceum at Nauvoo, 23:4:393

Lyell, Charles, distorts uniformitarianism, 23:1:43

Lyellism, 23:1:43

Lyman, Amasa M., 11:4:507

 brief biography, 23:3:12n

 champion of “New Movement,” 14:3:341–42

 dismissed conference, 31:1:23

 Dundee sermon and excommunication, 27:1:99, 101

 at Fourth Quorum banquet, 23:3:85

 at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50

 letter of to LDS Church on temple, 23:3:18–21

 at meeting in Nauvoo, 31:1:17, 29

 at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79

 preached in Nauvoo, 31:1:24

 and San Bernardino, 29:4:43

 Seventies Library and Institute Association, 23:3:12

 shook hands with Bullock, 31:1:45

 speech of at Seventies’ Hall dedication, 23:3:12

 speech of on mob violence, 23:3:92

 talk, 27:1:106

 to contact Emmett company, 23:3:80–81

Lyman, Amy Brown, member of Social Advisory Board, 23:1:27–35

Lyman, Francis M., 22:3:306; 22:4:452

 blesses Susa Young Gates, 31:2:120

 hypnotism, 15:2:169

Lyon, France, 23:4:416

Lyon, John

 biography, 30:4:92–95

 poet, 27:1:86–93

 poetry, 30:4:93

Lyon, T. Edgar, tribute, 19:1:3

Lyons, Windsor, in Nauvoo, 31:1:28

Lyricism, 21:3:358–59, 369–70

Lytle, Andrew, adopted (sealed to) Brigham Young, 14:3:300

Lytle, John, in Nauvoo, 31:1:73

Lytton Commission, 6:3:147, 149–50

M

McAllister, John D., describes Flag of Kingdom, 14:1:114. *See also* Flag

McAlmon, Robert. *See also* Joyce, James advanced money to James Joyce, 3:3:47 introduced to James Joyce, 3:3:47

MacArthur, Douglas, 10:1:49–50 and defense in Korea, 4:1:33–34 (*see also* Korea)

McAuley, John, in Nauvoo, 31:1:69

McBrien, Dean D., 1:1:39–40 on Doctrine and Covenants, 3:3:16 (*see also* Doctrine and Covenants)

McCleary, Sophronia Smith brief biography, 23:3:64n heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64 sister of Joseph Smith, 23:3:64

McCleary, William brief biography, 23:3:64n heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64

McConkie, Bruce R. and doctrine of salvation, 25:3:87 uniformitarianism and spiritual universe, 23:1:47 visit to Indonesia, 12:1:111

McCoy, Isaac, Missourian on Mormons controlling county, 3:1:14–16. *See also* Missouri

McCulloch v. Maryland, 27:3:87

McCune, Elizabeth, genealogical work of, 31:2:121, 125, 128

McCune, Matthew, in Rangoon and Calcutta, 12:1:111

McDaniel, Wayne, first missionary to Japan after World War II, 12:1:92. *See also* Japan

Macdonald, George, and C. S. Lewis, 12:2:204

McDonald, Howard S., president of Brigham Young University, 16:4:467–68. *See also* Brigham Young University

Macedonia, Illinois, lynching at, 31:1:65

McDougall, James A., and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:111. *See also* Antipolygamy legislation; Polygamy

Mace, Wandle. *See also* Nauvoo brief biography, 31:1:53n, 68n impression of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:186–87 insulted by Curtis Bolton, 31:1:74 prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:53, 70, 73

McEwan, John P., in Nauvoo, 31:1:71

McIntosh, Daniel, in Nauvoo, 31:1:59–60

Mack, Alexander, an organizer of Ephrata Community of Pennsylvania, 5:3:237–39

McKay, David O., 10:2:197–200; 12:1:88; 14:1:82, 95, 98; 27:1:69; 31:2:128 apostle, 23:1:31 in Great Britain, 27:2:14, 16–19 and Japan Mission, 15:2:179 on meditation, 18:1:9–10 papers of, 12:1:111

McKay, Quinn G., political views, 4:2:164–68

McKean, James B., Utah Territorial Justice, 27:2:98–100. *See also* Utah Territory

McKean, Judge, 27:3:92–93

McKee, Hiram, letters to and from Brigham Young, 18:3:453–55, 458, 465. *See also* Young, Brigham

McKenzie, David, missionary to Scotland, 27:2:33–34. *See also* Scotland

McKenzie, Thomas brief biography, 23:3:3n nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

McKinley, William, attack on by Blanco-Fombona, 2:2:180

McLean, Eleanor Jane, murder of Parley P. Pratt, 15:2:225. *See also* Pratt, Parley P.

McLean, Hector, murder of Parley P. Pratt, 15:2:225. *See also* Pratt, Parley P.

MacLeish, Archibald on faith and hope, 3:2:14 on justice, 3:2:10 playwright, 3:2:9–12 on suffering, 3:2:12–13 view of God, 3:2:12

McLellin, William E., 9:2:170; 11:4:342, 394; 23:4:492 testimony of Book of Mormon, 10:4:485–87 trip to Missouri, 14:4:490

McLoy, Isaac, journal entry, 13:4:530–32

McMurrin, Sterling M., definition of theology, 14:3:347

MacNeil, David, family, book review,

29:3:121–23

McNeil, Margaret, 27:1:82

MacPherson, James, 27:1:41–44

Madison, James, 16:3:333; 27:3:39–46, 82–83, 94, 152–54, 209

Madsen, Abigail Rees, pioneer woman, account of poverty, 16:4:474–75

Madsen, Truman G., 2:2:261–67; 8:2:113–25

reason and revelation in LDS theology, 14:3:355–56

Maeser, Karl G., 16:4:461–64; 30:2:17. *See also* Brigham Young Academy; Brigham Young University

biography of German years, 17:2:155–75

on education, 16:4:450

Gymnasium years, 17:2:160–67

on music, 4:2:112

religious struggle, 17:2:70–73

teaching preparations, 17:2:167–70

Magic, 22:4:469. *See also* Alchemy and Faust, 25:3:22

to interpret life, 22:4:478–79

and Joseph Smith, book reviews, 27:4:87–121

Magic Mountain by Thomas Mann, 8:3:303–6. *See also* Literature

Magna Carta, 27:1:14

Maguire, Don, describes Flag of Kingdom in journal, 14:1:111–12. *See also* Flag

Mahon, William D., produced *Archko Volume*, 15:1:43–64. *See also* *Archko Volume*

Mahoning Association, 12:4:354, 359–60; 21:1:47–49

Mahonri Moriancumer. *See* Jared, Brother of

Maid of Iowa. *See also* Jones, Dan; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

steamboat, 19:3:321–35

Thomas Bullock clerk, 30:1:72, 79

Major, William W.

brief biography, 23:3:34n

draws design for private seal for Twelve Apostles, 23:3:34

John Taylor at Major's, 23:3:39, 81

takes picture of John Taylor, 23:3:34, 78

Makataimeshiakiak. *See* Black Hawk

Malaya, and communism, 6:3:153–58, 160. *See also* Communism

Malik, Charles H., religious universities and educational excellence, 16:4:451

Malinowski, Bronislaw, argues for sexual freedom outside marriage, 8:1:26

Malthus, Thomas, book review, 13:4:594–95

Malvin, Roger, burial, 1:1:22

Man

nature of, 9:1:105; 30:4:65–66

nature of, book review, 8:3:354–56

as pinnacle of creation, 10:1:31–42

science and education, book review 10:4:498–500

in the world, 15:4:440

Man of the Forest, The, by Zane Grey, 18:4:495–96, 501

Manchester, England, 27:1:47–56, 129

early Mormon experience, book review, 16:3:290–93

and William Clayton, 16:2:290–93 (*see also* Clayton, William)

Manchester, New York, 14:2:202

library, 22:3:333–56

Manchukuo, 6:3:165–66. *See also* China

Manchuria, and conflict between Japan and China, 6:3:142–50. *See also* China; Japan; War

Mandamus, 16:3:354

Mangum, Ethel Hawkins, account of

Colonia Oaxaca flood, 5:3:163. *See also* Mexico

Manifest Destiny, and Constitution of State of Deseret, 29:4:7. *See also* State of Deseret; Utah Territory; Young, Brigham

Manifesto of 1890, 2:2:260; 8:1:96; 22:4:44. *See also* Polygamy; Woodruff, Wilford

and antipolygamy, 26:4:118–19

and Utah statehood, 10:2:229

Manitos, in Native American religion, 21:4:494. *See also* Native Americans

Mankind, weakness of, 24:2:238

Mann, Horace, 23:4:403, 416; 28:3:14–15. *See also* Education

Manning, Bayless, cannot teach ethics to students, 16:4:510

Manoa, Samuela, first missionary to Samoa, 18:1:14–16. *See also* Mission; Samoa

Mansion House, 14:2:215. *See also* Bidamon, Lewis; Nauvoo; Smith, Emma Hale; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Manti, Utah. *See also* Utah

poem, 17:2:210

colonization of, 18:3:440–41

Manti Temple, poem, 2:1:54. *See also* Temple

Mantic and sophic world views
 conflict between revelation and science, 31:3:52–56
 defined, 31:3:51
 need to critique naturalistic world view, 31:3:53–55
 religion secularized, 31:3:56–57
 spiritual and “natural man” contrasted, 31:3:51–52

Mantle of the Prophet, The, 2:2:189
 cast, 2:2:191
 drama, 8:1:108

Manual of Discipline, 2:2:123–24, 126, 128

Manuals, lesson, 13:2:145

Manufacturing Association. *See* Nauvoo Agricultural and Manufacturing Association

Manuscript History, 31:2:44–46

Manuscript, original, of Book of Mormon, 10:3:259–78. *See also* Book of Mormon

Mao Tse-Tung, 7:2:95–96, 101, 110–11, 115; 8:1:48; 12:1:4, 14–15, 32–35.
See also China; Communism; Vietnam; War

Maori Agricultural College, 12:1:82

Map. *See also* Mormon trails
 Australia, 28:3:58
 China, 7:2:158
 geologic, of Utah, 5:3:251–52
 Lower Goshen, foundations, 30:2:74
 Missouri, in 1830s, 26:2:2
 Mormon trail in Iowa, 21:4:416 fol.
 Mormon trail in Nebraska, 24:3:337
 Nauvoo, in 1846, 31:1:76
 Sac and Fox Indian reservation, lands purchased from, 19:3:275
 Sac and Fox Indian reservation, Nauvoo West, 18:2:133–34
 Zarahemla Stake, 18:2:14

Mapusaga High School, 12:1:82

Marble Faun, The, 1:1:31–35

Marbury v. Madison, 27:3:139, 141, 149–50. *See also* Jay, John; United States of America; United States Constitution

Marcion, postulates two Gods, 17:3:302–3

Maricopa Indians, 22:3:290. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham

Marietta, Bank of, 23:4:470

Maritime migration, book review, 25:2:86

Mark, secret gospel of, 22:3:261

Market economy, and Brazil, 6:2:80–81.
See also Economy

Markham, Stephen, 24:1:89, 98–100, 102
 brief biography, 23:3:25n; 31:1:68n
 commanded Nauvoo Legion infantry, 31:1:68
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
 preached in Nauvoo, 31:1:73
 related Camp news, 31:1:70
 thankful for military appointment, 31:1:69

Markow, Mischa, early missionary in Balkans, 11:1:92–99

Marks, William, on Sidney Rigdon, 21:3:305, 315

Marriage. *See also* Ordinances
 celestial, 11:4:416–17
 Christian compared with Mormon, 15:1:88
 covenant, 11:4:349
 financial management, 12:1:140–42
 and Gospel of Philip, 17:2:133–34
 practices, book review, 22:1:109–13
 and rearing children, 25:3:125; 25:4:150

Marriott, John, British immigrant to Nauvoo, 31:1:78–79

Marryat, Frederick
 author of *Monsieur Violet*, 14:2:142
 story about Danites, 23:2:149–53

Marsh, Thomas B., 2:1:87; 21:3:309
 reconciliation to Church 20:4:389
 and Danites, 14:4:422 (*see also* Danites)

Marsh v. Chambers, 27:3:187

Marshall, George, 5:1:54–56

Marshall, Samuel, shot by Deming, 23:3:59

Marshall Memorandum, 5:1:54–55

Marshall Plan, 12:1:9–10

Martha, Mary’s sister, 8:2:158–70

Martin, Alice Clayton
 brief biography, 31:1:34n
 confirmed report, 31:1:34
 visited by Bullock, 31:1:36, 39–40, 43–44

Martin, Edward
 brief biography, 31:1:28n
 visited by Bullock, 31:1:28–34, 37–40, 42–43, 45, 47, 52

Martin, Priscilla, letter of, book review, 11:4:526

Martin, Susannah, letter of concerning serving the Lord, 16:4:624–25

Martin and company, poem, 20:4:348

Martineau, Joel H., account of Colonia Oaxaca flood, 5:3:163–65. *See also* Mexico

Martineau, Moroni, account of Colonia Oaxaca flood, 5:3:163–65. *See also* Mexico

Martyrdom, 14:3:389–92; 15:4:391–415, 471–79; 23:3:9, 11, 18, 27, 36, 41–

42, 47, 63; 24:1:78–109. *See also* Carthage, Illinois; Carthage Greys; Carthage Jail; Nauvoo; Richards, Willard; Smith, Hyrum, Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Taylor, John

bird cane, 21:2:210

bogus canes, 21:2:210

canes of, 21:2:205–11

Huntington cane, 21:2:206

Kimball cane, 21:2:210

number of canes, 21:2:206

symbolism, 21:2:210

trial of men accused of, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42

Marvelous Work and a Wonder, A, 6:3:171

Marx, Karl, 5:3:206; 15:3:323–24

discusses criticism of religion, 31:3:56

Marxism, 5:3:211

Mary Magdalene, 8:2:158–70

Mary, Martha's sister, 8:2:158–70

Mary, mother of Jesus, 9:2:179

Masculinity, and femininity, 19:4:467

Maslow, Abraham, on Freud and spiritual manifestations, 14:2:152–53

Maslow "self-actualization" model, 27:4:45–46. *See also* Self-actualization

Masonic Hall, Nauvoo, Twenty-seventh Quorum met at, 31:1:52. *See also* Nauvoo

Masonry, 15:4:456–59. *See also* Religion

Masons, 8:2:213–14. *See also* Freemasons; Nauvoo; Religion; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Anti-Masonic Party, 3:2:23–24, 26, 36, 38–40

independence and unity of, 3:2:27

oaths of, 3:2:25

other religions views on, 3:2:27

political views of, 3:2:25

reason for attacks on, 3:2:24–25

in relation to anti-Catholic and anti-Mormon crusades, 3:2:36

similarities to Mormons, 3:2:25–26

support of Jackson, 3:2:24

Massachusetts Bay Colony, 27:3:14, 121. *See also* History; United States of America

Massachusetts, constitution of 1780, 27:3:16, 22, 41

Materialism, 2:1:8–10; 5:3:206

United States and India, 24:2:178–80

Materialists, 2:1:8–10, 63–64

Mathematics

algebra, 16:1:109–12

and chemistry, 28:4:43

development of, 16:1:108–12

double-centralizer theorem, 16:1:113–15

matrices, 16:1:112–15

noncommutivity of multiplication, 16:1:111–12

Matthew, Gospel of, and Joseph Smith Translation, 25:1:7; 25:3:67. *See also* Bible

Mattingly, Garret, on historical research, 7:3:182

Maughan, Mary Ann Weston

early British immigrant, 27:1:79–82

in Nauvoo, 31:1:78

Maughan, Peter, in Nauvoo, 31:1:15

Maunggun gold plates, 10:4:466

Maury, Alfred, Imperial Archives director, on Mormonism, 14:2:164–65

Mauss, Armand, social science and Mormonism, 26:1:83, 101

Maxwell, Neal A., 21:3:291

Mayflower, 14:1:84; 27:1:15. *See also* History

Mayflower Compact, 27:3:14, 121. *See also* History; United States of America

Mazzuchelli, Samuele, 31:2:90

Mead, Cyrus A.

brief biography, 31:1:23n

Bullock walked home with, 31:1:50, 57

given notice of Twenty-seventh Quorum meeting, 31:1:59

at Twenty-seventh Quorum meeting, 31:1:37

visited by Bullock, 31:1:23, 60

went with Bullock to Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:61

Mead, Elwood, California Land Settlement Board member, 23:1:28

Meade, George G., poems about, 28:4:65–74, 77

Meaning, in theology, 14:3:351–53

Measure for Measure, 16:2:282–89

Mechanics Association. *See* Nauvoo Agricultural and Manufacturing Association

Medary, Samuel, Ohio senator, 23:4:478

Media

and freedom of press, 27:3:171–83

representation of Church in 1930s, 29:1:25

Medicine

botanic, 26:3:49–50

and Joseph Smith, 17:3:319–37

Mormons and, 26:3:49–51

Medill, William, and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:288–89

Meditation, 13:1:23–25

as prerequisite for revelation, 18:1:9

Meeker Massacre, 14:3:377

Meetings, Sunday, 13:2:144–45

Mehring, Catherine Elizabeth ill, 23:3:78

John Taylor administers to, 23:3:78

Mehring, Henry

- brief biography, 23:3:53n
- business of John Taylor with, 23:3:53, 79

Meiji era, and Christianity in Japan, 14:1:18–19. *See also* Japan

Melchizedek Priesthood, 10:1:4–5. *See also* Aaronic Priesthood; Priesthood as “acting” teachers, 16:3:389–91

- aspirations to, 16:3:392–93
- growth in Great Britain, 27:2:15
- issue of prestige, 16:3:392
- revitalization of in 1928, 19:1:111

Melting point, 28:4:34, 37, 39, 41, 43, 51

Mendenhall, James, Mercantile and Mechanical Association Board, 23:3:39. *See also* Taylor, John

Mennonites, 5:3:232–33; 21:1:60

- on Masonry, 3:2:27

Mental health, 8:1:99

- aided by Laing theory, 17:2:211

Mentor congregation, 11:4:480–82

Mephistopheles, in Goethe’s *Faust*, 24:3:14

Mercantile and Mechanical Association, meeting of, 23:3:38–39. *See also* Nauvoo; Taylor, John

Mercantilism, 4:2:173

Mercer, Henry C., discovers ancient potter’s wheel, 9:2:187

Merchants, Brigham Young’s views on, 28:3:39

Meriam Indian Study, 14:3:379

Mérimée, Prosper, first interprets Mormons to French, 14:2:146, 162

Merisms, abbreviated statements of gospel, in Book of Mormon, 31:3:43–49.

- See also* Book of Mormon

Merrill, Marriner W., on property rights, 3:3:23

Mesa, Arizona, book review, 13:4:597–99

Mesmer, Franz Anton, animal magnetism, 15:2:147

Mesmerism, 15:2:149–51, 153–55, 157–60, 163–64

Mesoamerica. *See also* Archaeology

- history of, and Book of Mormon, 17:1:101–7
- probable site for Book of Mormon civilizations, 30:3:128, 137

Mesopotamia, 9:2:186, 188, 190; 9:4:473

Messenger and Advocate, 12:4:412, 492–93; 20:1:41. *See also* *Latter-day Saints’ Messenger and Advocate*

Messiah. *See* Jesus Christ

Metallic documents. *See* Documents, metallic

Metals

- in biology, 10:4:404–18
- cyclicpolyethers, 10:4:413–18
- effects on animals, 10:4:392–94
- interactions with systems, 10:4:394–95
- and nervous system, 10:4:407–9

Metaphors, 16:4:520, 522–23

Metaphysics, 3:1:3, 9

- and God, 17:3:303–9
- dualism in Gospel of John, 3:1:7–9
- Jesus and Being, 3:1:5
- relationship between Jesus and the Father, 3:1:5–7
- witness of Spirit, 3:1:3

Methodism. *See also* Religion

- and Genesee Conference, 9:3:381, 403
- influence on Brigham Young, 18:3:295
- and Joseph Smith, 9:3:379–81, 384, 403–4
- on Masonry, 3:2:27
- in Palmyra, New York, 9:3:309–20, 375, 379–80, 398
- of Pomeroy Tucker, 9:3:381–86, 404
- primitive, 27:1:28
- and Reverend Lane 9:3:398

Methodist movement, 6:2:67–69

- enthusiasm and hypocrisy, 6:2:68–70, 72
- threat to social order, 6:2:69, 72

Mexican-American War, 22:3:292. *See also* Mormon Battalion

Mexican Indian Mission, 22:4:443. *See also* Mexico

Mexican Mission, closure of, 22:4:441. *See also* Mexico; Mission

Mexican Saints, 15:3:293–307

Mexican War, recruiting Mormons to join, 21:4:475–87

Mexico City, Mexico, missionaries in, 22:3:294–303

Mexico, 9:2:185, 188–89, 196. *See also* Mission

- converts sent to Arizona, 22:3:305
- early Mormon, 22:3:289–310
- early Mormon missionary activities, 22:3:289–310
- LDS colonies, 5:3:155–67
- Merida, 9:2:187
- Mexico City, 9:2:196
- missions in, 22:4:441–53
- Popocatépetl, 9:2:188

Micaiah, throne-vision, 26:4:69

Michelangelo, poetry, 24:2:207. *See also* Literature

Michigan, bank failures, 23:4:480

Middle Ages, faith and art in, 11:1:39

Middle East, 9:2:121–43; 12:1:12
travel guide, 14:3:393–95

Middleton, John J., 14:2:221

Migration
to Adam-ondi-Ahman, 13:1:39–40, 47
of Latter-day Saints, 11:4:342; 29:2:5; 29:4:43, 65
of Lehi, method of, 30:3:57–65
maritime, book review, 25:2:86

Polynesian legends, 17:1:73 (*see also* Hagoth)

Saints reasons for, 30:2:50
table of Saints, 30:2:52

Militancy
comments by Joseph Smith about, 13:1:58–60, 66

Mormon declaration of independence, 13:1:56–58

note of warning, 13:1:53–54

political motto, 13:1:51–52

response to Election Day Battle, 13:1:46, 50, 56

Salt Sermon, 13:1:52

Military, 22:2:221–22. *See also* War
alliances in Europe, 13:3:286–87, 302
disarmament, 13:3:334–43, 351–52, 370, 372, 375, 434–35

MX missile, 22:2:222–23

peace and war, 22:2:215–25

subjection to rulers, 22:2:219–20

training, 22:2:220–21

Militia, Mormon, 28:1:10

Milky Way, 8:1:7

Mill, John Stuart
break with Auguste Comte, 5:2:205
discussion of Mormons, 14:2:146

Millenarianism, 21:4:534–36

Millennial Star, 2:2:247, 249, 252; 12:1:120–23; 15:4:501–8; 27:1:30, 54, 85–90; 27:2:72, 94, 99, 101, 120, 130
and Charles Penrose, 27:1:115, 118, 120–23
and George Q. Cannon, 27:1:1–6, 100–102, 108
and Mormon Creed, 26:4:126
on Scotland, 27:2:32

Millennialism, 27:3:11, 19–20
Mormon beliefs of, 23:1:22–23

Millennium, 3:3:55–57; 23:4:403; 24:2:205
Church preparation for, 3:3:64–66
events to precede, 3:3:58

Joseph Smith on, 3:3:59–60
and Mormons, 16:4:631
political movements, 16:4:631
Second Coming, 3:3:62

Miller, Arthur, *Death of a Salesman*, family relationships, 19:4:514. *See also* Literature

Miller, Brother
John Taylor stays with while coming to Far West, 23:3:81
stays with John Taylor, 23:3:81

Miller, Charles, branch president in Manchester, England, 27:1:52

Miller, Cincinnatus Heiner [Joaquin]
story about Danites, 23:2:156–57
wrote successful anti-Mormon novel, 14:2:144

Miller, George. *See also* Nauvoo
apostasy of, 24:3:313–14
article by in *Times and Seasons* on temple, 23:3:20
bishop, 23:3:20
brief biography, 23:3:20n
dinner with John Taylor, 23:3:82
food from Big Field, 23:3:87
high priests quorum presidency, 23:3:23
letter about Joseph Smith, 19:3:402–7
letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
letter of to state governors on persecutions, 23:3:41–44
and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:20
at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:278–81
in Nauvoo, 31:1:17
Nauvoo House Association, 23:3:9
nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
at party at Benbows', 23:3:82
and planning sessions for trek west, 24:3:305–14
trustee-in-trust, 23:3:20

Miller, Henry W.
brief biography, 23:3:79n
coroner, 23:3:79

Miller, John
brief biography, 23:3:48n
and Mormons and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:374–78
murder of, 23:3:48

Miller, Reuben
belief in Strang's revelations, 8:3:280–83 (*see also* Strang, James J.)
conversion, 8:3:280
on Cowdery's reconciliation with Church, 8:3:292

Miller, Reuben (*continued*)
 disbelief in Strang's revelations, 8:3:283–85
 missionary service to Strangites, 8:3:285–88

Miller, William, 9:4:495
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 Joseph Smith's critique of, 3:3:57–58
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:38
 nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Millet, Robert L., on Book of Mormon as pattern for sacred history, 31:2:7–8, 15. *See also* Book of Mormon

Milliken, Arthur
 brief biography, 23:3:64n
 heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64, 68

Milliken, Lucy Smith
 brief biography, 23:3:64n
 daughter of Lucy and Joseph Smith, Sr., 23:3:64
 heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64, 68

Mills, C. Wright, on role of social scientist, 26:1:80–81

Milton, John, 9:4:417; 28:3:12. *See also* Literature
 on Adam as Christian, 24:2:201–2
 on Adam, fall of, 24:2:196–98
 on apostasy, 24:2:204
 beliefs of, 24:2:191–206
 on creation, 24:2:199–201
 on free will, 24:2:198
 on Godhead, 24:2:196
 on millennium, 24:2:205
 on polygamy, 24:2:203
 on war in Heaven, 24:2:195

Mind, uses of in relation to gospel, 14:1:47–55

Minute Men, 14:1:70

Mission. *See also* specific countries or areas; Missionaries; Missionary work
 Asia, 12:1:85–106, 109–10
 Australia, 27:2:67–68
 Britain, 27:2:3, 5, 13, 16, 97–100, 119
 to Britain, of Heber C. Kimball, 27:2:13
 California, 23:4:431
 Cape Town, South Africa, 20:4:404
 cotton, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:1:65; 3:3:27
 Cuautla, Mexico, reopening of, 22:4:447
 Cuernavaca, Mexico, reopening of, 22:4:443, 447

England, 15:4:499–526
 to England, of Ezra T. Benson, 27:1:117
 to England, of Orson Hyde, 2:1:90
 to England, of John Taylor, 23:3:4–5, 14
 to England, of the Twelve, 15:4:499–526; 21:3:301–41
 to England, of Willard Richards, 31:2:42
 flax, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:3:27
 Formosa, 6:3:141
 Gold-mining, 1:2:19–31
 Great Britain, first foreign mission of RLDS Church, 27:1:107
 Hawaii, 2:1:30–31; 18:1:13
 Hong Kong, 12:1:89, 91, 99
 Iceland, 9:2:219
 India, 12:3:262–78
 Indians, 23:3:80
 iron, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:3:26
 Italy, 31:2:83–89
 Japan, 12:1:85, 92, 111; 15:2:172; 23:2:167; 14:1:16–28; 15:2:171
 Japan Central, 12:1:93
 Japan West, 12:1:93
 Jewish, 8:4:434–41
 Korea, 12:1:95
 Lamanite, 2:2:129; 11:4:405
 lead, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:3:26–27
 Mexican Indian, 22:4:443
 Mexico, 22:4:441–53
 to New York, of John Taylor, 23:3:5
 Northern Far East, 12:1:89, 92
 Philippine, 12:1:87
 Ohio, 11:4:499–500
 Samoa, 18:1:12–19
 Sandwich Islands, 18:1:13–14
 silk, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:3:27
 South American, book review, 28:2:119–20
 Southern Far East, 12:1:88–89
 St. Louis, 23:4:387
 sugar, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:3:26
 Taiwan, 12:1:88
 Western European, establishment of, 27:2:18
 wine, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:3:27
 wool, economic, under Brigham Young, 3:3:27

Missionaries. *See also* Auxiliary missionaries; Missionary work
advice to by Joseph F. Smith, book review, 23:1:126–28
to Asia, 12:1:80
changing roles, 27:2:113–14, 116
comparison to American GI's during World War II, 27:2:112
departure for England, 27:1:8
experiences of, and literature, 22:2:147–48
experiences of, book review, 30:2:116–18
first to Japan, 12:1:92
first to Korea, 12:1:96
friction with local members, 27:2:108–14
in Great Britain, 27:2:6, 13, 15–16, 97
growth in numbers of, 26:2:99–103
in Iceland, 9:2:218–19
journals of, book review, 31:3:181–83
licensing of in 1830s, 22:1:104
to Sandwich Islands, 12:1:80–81
Scotland, 27:2:29
unified system, 27:2:113–17

Missionary work, 10:1:14–15
among Jews, 8:4:427–43
in Belgium, 24:1:61–77
black Africa, book review, 28:3:107–9
in Europe, 14:2:158
genealogical, 17:3:355–60
Grant, Heber J., 24:2:142–44
John Taylor discussion, 23:3:15
Kirtland as center of, 11:4:497–516
in Latin America, 13:2:131–34
and LDS folklore, 17:1:47–48, 52
list of men chosen for missions, January 12, 1845, 23:3:24–26

Mischa Markow, 11:1:92–99
in Ohio, 11:4:474–516
personal essay on, 6:2:101–18
in Samoa, 18:1:12
Southern response to, 28:2:10–11
stake, 17:1:88
in Utah, 17:1:74

Mississippi River
and Nauvoo, 18:2:255–72
and Nauvoo dam, 18:2:246–54
paintings, 22:2:193–211

Missouri, 9:4:489; 21:3:302, 308–9, 323.
See also Atchison, David Rice; Avard, Sampson; Boggs, Lilburn W.; Danites; Haun's Mill Massacre; Mob violence
Church history, 8:2:206–7
imprisonment of prophets, 13:1:20–22; 13:4:546–47

Latter-day Saints arrival, 13:1:14
Latter-day Saints in, 28:1:6–7, 9–15
livestock production in, 21:4:468
map of in 1830s, 26:2:2
Mormon war, 23:1:94–103
persecutions in, 13:1:6–8; 22:4:491; 23:3:11, 42, 46
redress petitions, 26:2:31–44
Saints' expulsion from, 13:4:494
unlawful elements, 13:1:15–16

Missouri Conflict, 26:2:5; 26:3:25–26, 32
petitions to government as result of, 26:2:32

Missouri Historical Society, St. Louis, Mormon manuscripts, 14:4:459

Missouri Period, 1831–1839, *Documentary History of the Church*, 14:4:488

Missouri River, Mormons at, 1846–52, book review, 28:3:113–17

Missouri State Archives, Jefferson City, Mormon manuscripts, 14:4:459

Missouri State Historical Society, Columbia, Mormon manuscripts, 14:4:459

Mitchill, Dr., elusive identity of man visited by Martin Harris, 10:3:332–36

Mob violence, 28:2:7, 10. *See also* Carthage Jail; Martyrdom; Missouri; Nauvoo
affidavits against, 23:3:93–94
Amasa Lyman speech on, 23:3:92
Brigham Young's exemption of government in, 21:4:479
Heber C. Kimball speech on, 23:3:92
in Illinois, 23:3:21–31, 40, 42–44, 46, 49, 59, 73, 74
and martyrdom of Joseph Smith, 20:1:71
in Missouri, 23:3:11, 42, 46
around Nauvoo, 23:3:88–96

Mobility, 2:1:77

Modern art, and humanism, 1:1:51–57. *See also* Art

Modernism, 5:3:216; 21:3:281. *See also* Art

Modernity, in art, 1:2:33–41. *See also* Art

Modernization, an explanation of, 23:1:19–20

Molecule, 28:4:28, 41, 43, 46

Molotov, V. M., urges creation of second front in Europe during World War II, 5:1:57. *See also* War; World War II

Moment of silence. *See also* Meditation; Prayer

Karcher v. May, 27:3:188

Lemon v. Kurtzman, 27:3:187–90

Moment of silence (*continued*)
Marsh v. Chambers, 27:3:187
 in modern court, 27:3:187
 New Jersey statute, 27:3:191
Zorach v. Clauson, 27:3:192

Monarchy
 in Book of Mormon, 17:1:10
 during French renaissance, 6:1:10–11

Money
 profits from Santa Fe fur trade, 13:1:12–13, 18
 in United States and Spanish trade, 13:1:11

Mongolia, 6:3:163–69
 Communist revolution in, 6:3:165
 Pan-Mongolism, 6:3:168–69
 Soviet influence in, 6:3:165

Monotheism, 8:2:115–17

Monroe Doctrine, 13:3:399–400, 453–56.
See also United States of America

Monsieur Violet, 14:2:142

Montégut, Emile, 14:2:166–69

Montevideo, Uruguay, Conference of American States at, 13:3:283

Montgomery, James, 23:4:389–90, 398

Moody, Dwight, Evangelical Protestant leader, 23:1:20

Moody and Sankey Revival, 27:2:48–49

Moon, John, emigration from England, 17:3:339–41

Moore, Andrew
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Mora, Anna (Donna Africana or Anna Marie). *See also* Lebolo, Antonio
 marries Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:16
 sponsored for Christian baptism, 31:3:16
 death of, 31:3:16

Moral acceptability, 30:2:21

Moral choices, and outcomes, 30:2:17–31

Morality, 15:3:309–22; 16:4:507–16, 591–600, 683
 and art, 11:1:37–49
 decline of, 16:4:684
 false, 26:1:44–49
 and knowledge, 16:4:489–91
 “New,” 8:1:23, 25–29, 35
 public vs. private, 11:1:40–41
 and religion, 11:1:38
 sexual, 8:1:23 (*see also* Sex)
 social scientist’s role, 8:1:28, 32, 34

Moral philosophy, 11:2:188–99

Moral reasoning, 30:2:17–18

Morals, in literature, 21:3:279–89

More, Thomas, 5:1:3; 9:4:407
 religion and science, 3:3:36
Utopia, 3:3:35–37; 5:1:3, 41–42

Morgan, Dale
 as book reviewer, 15:1:118
 naturalistic assumptions of, 30:3:24–28
 on origin of Book of Mormon, 30:3:26–27
 question-begging, 30:3:27–28, 30, 33

Morgan, James P., in Nauvoo, 31:1:29

Morgan, William, origin of anti-Masonic Party, 3:2:23, 27

Morgenstjernen [*Morning Star*], started by Andrew Jensen, 14:1:35

Morley, Isaac, 11:4:484, 486
 brief biography, 23:3:90n; 31:1:17n
 Kirtland farm, 12:4:346, 351
 mobs burn shops of, 23:3:90
 in Nauvoo, 31:1:17
 president of Manti colony, 18:3:440–41, 446
 speech of on mob violence, 23:3:92

Mormon (father of Moroni). *See also* Book of Mormon
 abridgement of large plates, 31:2:10–15
 scholarship of, 8:2:172
 youth, scholarship of, 8:2:174

Mormon, book of, reading of chapter 8, 24:1:53–59

Mormon Arts Festival, 14:2:141, 150

Mormon Battalion, 2:2:145; 8:2:127–42; 9:4:513–14; 21:4:475–87; 22:3:292.
See also Kane, Stephen; Mexican-American War

authority, division of, 8:2:134
 authority, military, 8:2:127
 authority, religious, 8:2:127
 Brigham Young’s suspicion of request to form, 21:4:480
 calling of at Mt. Pisgah, 21:4:459–61
 contribution of, 21:4:485
 and Donner Party, 11:3:307–11
 efforts to raise, 21:4:483–85
 and Henry William Bigler, 30:4:31
 farewell ball, comments on, 21:4:486
 and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:278
 and Mormon trek west, 24:3:310
 payment of, 21:4:486
 trail in Iowa, 21:4:426–27

Mormon Conflict, 14:1:104

Mormon Creed, 18:2:222–23; 26:4:125–32.
See also *Keep-A-Pitchinin*
 and *Deseret News*, 26:4:127–28
 and *Millennial Star*, 26:4:126
 and *New York Herald*, 26:4:126

Mormondom
boomtown metaphor for, 26:1:112–14
definition of, 26:1:73
and Protestant thought in 1800s, 25:3:85
religiosity, 29:2:57
as underdeveloped nation, 26:1:110–12

Mormon Experience, The, and women, 20:1:39

Mormon experience, novel, book review, 16:4:432–35

Mormon History Association, 17:2:201–2

Mormonism, 1:1:67–71; 2:1:101–5; 8:2:113–25; 10:3:356–63; 14:2:140–57; 21:3:343, 345–46, 348, 356. *See also* Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, The; Latter-day Saints; Religion
and American religion, 3:3:17
arguments against, book review, 6:1:57–62
and Blacks, 11:3:222–25
change in, book review, 20:2:222–24
classification of, 21:2:252–56
and commercial theater, 12:2:234–40
creed of, “Mind Your Own Business,” 26:4:125–32. *See also* Mormon Creed
early history, book review, 28:2:113–15
and Germans—annotated bibliography (1848–1966), 8:1:73–94
intercultural aspects of, book review, 20:3:311–13
and John Milton, Adam as Christian, 24:2:201–2
and John Milton, Adam, fall of, 24:2:196–98
and John Milton, apostasy, 24:2:204
and John Milton, beliefs, 24:2:191–206
and John Milton, creation, 24:2:199–201
and John Milton, free will, 24:2:198
and John Milton, Godhead, 24:2:196
and John Milton, millennium, 24:2:205
and John Milton, polygamy, 24:2:203
and John Milton, war in Heaven, 24:2:195
Judæo-Christian parallels, book review, 20:4:433–37
man’s potential, 2:2:267
and Mark Twain, 11:2:119–20, 130–40
myths, 14:2:273–74
Platonism, 2:2:264–65
and politics, 11:3:219–40
priesthood, 2:2:263–64
and Protestant thought in 1800s, 25:3:85
religiosity, 2:57
religious context in New York, 9:3:351–72
roots of modern, book review, 20:2:222–24
selected non-Mormon Missouri sources on, 14:4:460–84
sense of mission in America, 20:1:83–92
the Spirit, 2:2:263
theology, 29:3:49
and treasure hunting, 24:4:450–51, 467–70
Truman Coe’s 1836 description, 17:3:347–50
and U.S. foreign policy, 25:1:57
as worldwide Church, 29:1:35

Mormonism Portrayed, 14:2:142

“Mormonites,” and J. G. Bennett, 10:3:353–64

Mormon Point of View, The, 13:2:160
description of articles contained in, 13:2:161–65
failure of, 13:2:167–70
praise of, 13:2:166–67, 171

Mormons. *See* Latter-day Saints

Mormon Tabernacle Choir, 4:2:111–12
and “Come, Come, Ye Saints,” 21:4:525–26

Mormon trails. *See also* Donner Party; Florence, Nebraska; Maps; Nebraska; Pioneers
Brigham Young Trail, 21:4:418–23
Des Moines River Valley Trail, 21:4:425–26
Handcart Trail, 21:4:423–24
historic sites and markers, book review, 29:2:114–17
Incidental Trail, 21:4:427–30
Iowa Trail, 21:4:417–30
maps of, *see* Maps
Mormon Battalion Trail, in Iowa, 21:4:426–27
Pioneer Trail of 1847, 24:3:321–26

Mormon War, 3:1:11–14; 23:1:94–103
sources of conflict, 3:1:12–13, 16–18

Morning Star, 14:1:35

Moroni (son of Mormon). *See also* Book of Mormon; Mormon
brought gospel as angel, 2:1:81
message to Gentiles, 31:3:45–46
on resurrection, 30:3:50–51
visits to Joseph Smith, 10:3:255–58

Moroni, Captain. *See also* Book of Mormon
as hero of Book of Mormon, 25:1:23–24
approach to war, 25:1:45–46

Morrill, Justin S., and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:108–9

Morrill, Laban, conversion of, 9:3:357

Morrill Act, 27:3:92–93, 96, 104

Morrill Anti-Bigamy Act of 1862, 18:3:370

Morris, Thomas
brief biography, 31:1:17n
in Nauvoo, 31:1:17

Morse, Jane, stubbornness, 30:1:8

Mortimer, William James, publication of standard works, 22:4:388

Morton, A. Q., word-pattern ratios of, 30:3:93

Morton, William A., religion classes
general board member, 23:1:28

Mosaic Law, 9:2:161. *See also* Bible; Moses
digest of, book review, 6:3:189

Moses, 9:2:176–77; 14:1:50; 21:3:348, 355, 356; 23:4:408–9, 483, 486. *See also* Bible; Moses, book of
Alma the Elder as type of, 30:3:114–15
call of, 26:4:99–101
compared to Nephi, 27:4:33
gospel in days of, 23:3:69
Jesus Christ like, 30:3:121–22
on Mount of Transfiguration, 23:3:70
presides over Church, 23:3:57
vision of earth and inhabitants, 8:3:255–56

Moses, Otis
mission of to Indians, 23:3:80
Mohawk convert, 23:3:80

Moses, book of. *See also* Bible; Moses; Pearl of Great Price
changes in, 8:4:361–82
John M. Bernhisel manuscript, 8:4:373–78 (*see also* John M. Bernhisel manuscript)
Orson Pratt edition, 8:4:374–78
and sun, 30:4:41–42
Talmage edition, 8:4:377–78

Mosiah, book of, 10:1:81–82. *See also* Book of Mormon
accounts of reenactment of Exodus, 30:3:115–16
covenant pattern in chapters 1–6, 24:2:151–62
first-person pronouns in, 30:3:115

Moslems, 9:2:133, 135, 138

Moss, William
brief biography, 23:3:24n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24

Mosteller, Frederick, wordprint study of *Federalist Papers*, 30:3:92–93

Motherhood, 14:2:208

Mother in Heaven, 21:2:253

Mount of Olives, dedication of, 8:4:428

Mountain Congress of the League to Enforce Peace, 14:1:91

Mountain Meadows Massacre, 18:3:361–63; 23:2:148. *See also* Lee, John D.; Young, Brigham
book review, 17:3:382–84
Brigham Young's feelings about, 18:3:363–65
and early settlement of San Bernardino, 29:4:59

Move South, 29:4:65
journal excerpts, 20:1:100

Movies (1930s), 29:1:5

Moyle, Henry D., on excommunication, 21:3:266–67

Muffs, Yochanan, Rabbi at Jewish Theological Seminary of America, 21:3:344–47

Muhammad, succession of, 31:2:146

Muhlestein, Christian Hyrum, and prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:29

Mulek. *See also* Book of Mormon; Mulekites
descendant of Zedekiah, 30:3:7–8
journey to New World, 30:3:9–12
meaning of name, 30:3:8
mentioned in Bible, 30:3:8

Mulekites. *See also* Book of Mormon; Jaredites; Mulek; Nephites
amalgamated with Nephites, 30:3:18–19
in Book of Mormon, 30:3:6–22
discovery of Coriantumr, 30:3:14–17
ethnic distinction between them and Nephites, 30:3:17–18
interaction with Jaredites, 30:3:12–16
journey to New World, 30:3:9–12
language, 30:3:11–12
merge with Nephites, 30:3:16–17
and Olmecs, 30:3:12
origin, 30:3:6–9
Phoenicians possibly in original party, 30:3:9, 11–12
travel south, 30:3:13–15
wars of, 30:3:11

Mulholland, James, 7:3:176
scribe, 11:4:450, 464

Mulliner, Samuel, Scottish convert and missionary, 27:2:27

Multiplication, in Hebrew and Greek grammar, 26:4:14–18

Mumford, Louis, on artist's responsibility, 1:1:55–56

Mums, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:73

Munera Pulveris, 5:3:223, 225–26

Murdock, John, 11:4:482–83, 485, 490; 14:2:204
as negotiator, 26:3:12–13
on priesthood authority, 12:4:362
remembrance of settlements, 26:3:21–22

Murdock, Julia Clapp, death of, 14:2:204–5

Museum of Church History and Art, 23:4:401

Music, 23:4:389–400. *See also* Academics; Musical symbolism
as art form, 10:1:85–86, 87–88
“The Articles of Faith,” 3:3:73–92
autonomous vs. heteronomous, 2:1:38–40
in the Church, 16:1:65–67
Church, appropriateness, 16:4:578–80
Church, importance of hymns, 16:4:580–81
Church, purpose of, 16:4:578
collected folksongs, 3:3:105–7
critic John Tullidge, 1:1:1–7
education, 4:2:107–18
modern harmony, 2:1:37–38
and Mormonism, history of, 30:4:100–103
purpose of, 2:1:38–40
recreational and social, 4:2:108–9, 116
in ritual and eternal harmony, 19:1:49
sacred, 4:2:108, 112

Musical Lyceum, at Nauvoo, 23:4:393. *See also* Music; Nauvoo

Musical symbolism. *See also* Music
Catholic liturgical chant, 3:3:75
musical language, 3:3:76
Wagnerian *Leitmotif*, 3:3:76

Music Hall, in Nauvoo, 31:1:50, 70. *See also* Nauvoo

Musser, A. Milton, traveling bishop, 23:2:184–85. *See also* Bishops

Mutual Improvement Association, 23:4:432
and priesthood activity meetings, 19:1:110–11

Muwashshaha, Arabic poetic genre, 4:3:232

MX missile, LDS Church statements, 22:2:215–25. *See also* Military

Myths, 2:1:2, 4–5
definition of, 2:1:2

N

Nachie, Tsune, Church in Japan, 15:2:196. *See also* Japan

Naegle, Pauline, in Mexico, 5:3:165. *See also* Mexico

Nag Hammadi, 17:2:131–34. *See also* *Apocalypse of Adam*

Nakazawa, Hajime, first Japanese LDS convert, 14:1:17. *See also* Japan

Names
choice of for Korean children, 6:3:127–28
in fiction, 5:1:33–44
substituted, in published revelations, 23:1:103–12

Napoleon Bonaparte. *See also* Egypt
conquers Piedmont, Italy, 31:3:8–9
influence on life of Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:8

Nara, Fujiya, LDS Church in Japan, 15:2:192. *See also* Japan

Narnia, chronicles of, and Christian influence, 12:2:203–4. *See also* C. S. Lewis; Literature

Narrative
biography, 22:2:179–82
call pattern, in Moses chapter 6, 26:4:97–105
oral personal, as literature, 30:1:5–24
of Zosimus, and Book of Mormon, 22:3:311–32 (*see also* Book of Mormon)

Nationalism, 4:1:44–46; 6:3:154, 161–62
and inflation, 6:2:88
Irish literary renaissance, 6:1:35–36

National Social Work Association, 23:1:28

Native American Movement, politically
anti-immigrant, 3:2:29–31, 34, 36–37. *See also* American Republican Party

Native American Parties. *See also* American Republican Party
organization of, 3:2:29–30
riots of, 3:2:30

Native Americans, 6:2:93–99; 9:2:185; 10:1:51; 14:3:361–81. *See also* specific tribes and chiefs; Lamanite Mission; Young, Brigham

Catlin-Young correspondence, 17:1:115–18

Comanche, 6:2:97
contact with Mormons, 21:4:491–514
converts, first temple sealing, 18:3:429
dance, 6:2:93–99
distribution in America, 6:1:52
early LDS members, 18:3:429
and Fort Douglas, 8:4:455–57
history of tribe, 21:4:493
hospitality, 6:2:98–99
in Iowa, 21:4:491–514
mission to, 21:4:491; 23:3:80

Native Americans (*continued*)

- and Mormon policies, 29:4:23–38
- and Mormon trek west, 24:3:309
- and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:275–300
- origin, and Mormonism, book review, 6:1:58
- Plains Indians, 6:2:97
- policies of Brigham Young, 18:3:428–52
- Potawatomi, conflicts with Mormons in Iowa, 21:4:478
- programs for, 6:1:53–54
- relationship with Mormon settlers, 29:4:23–38
- religion, 6:2:93–99
- ritual, 6:2:93–99
- slave trade, 18:3:435–36
- U.S. relations with, 21:4:493
- violence towards whites on western trails, 24:3:328–29

NATO, 2:2:151, 158

Naturalism, 31:3:53–56

- Dreiser's view, 3:2:41, 45, 49
- German, 5:3:203–18
- hedonistic view of, 3:2:41
- and literary revolution, 5:3:216–18
- problem of death, 3:2:41, 49

Naturalistic assumptions, of Book of Mormon, 30:3:23–40. *See also* Book of Mormon

Natural law, 8:3:295–97

- moral, Catholic view, 11:2:188–99 (*see also* Catholic Church)
- tradition, 10:1:118–20

Natural philosophy, and human purposes, 3:3:36

Natural rights, 4:3:259–64

- tradition, 27:3:150–53, 156–59

Natural theology, book review, 6:3:186

Nature of

- God, 15:1:74–76 (*see also* God)
- man, 30:4:65–66 (*see also* Man)

Nauvoo, Illinois, 3:1:35, 37–40; 7:3:242–45; 8:2:204; 14:2:212; 15:4:391–24, 447–97; 21:3:301–44; 22:2:193, 195, 199, 202; 23:4:391, 396–97; 24:1:79–109; 27:1:17; 28:1:7; 31:1:79–80, 89. *See also* Bidamon, Lewis; Immigration; Mob violence; Polygamy; Smith, Emma Hale; Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Taylor, John

Annis Mill, 18:2:264

architecture, 18:4:589–91

British LDS immigrate to, 31:1:77–85

changes after Joseph and Hyrum's martyrdom, 31:1:72–73

choir, 23:4:393

Church history, 8:2:204

city council preamble, 23:3:29–31

city plan, 30:2:40–41

conditions in, 26:3:71–72

Democratic party, 15:4:493–94

described in 1860 letters, 20:4:357

in diary of Zina D. H. Jacobs, 19:3:285

exodus and women, 20:1:42–48

ferry, 18:2:260–61, 264

immigrant letters from, 31:1:89–98

influence of British literature on, 23:4:396

Iowa shore of, 18:2:132–42

in journal of Joseph Fielding, 19:2:146

journey from, 21:4:445–47

laying of temple cornerstone, 23:3:49

life in, June 1844, 19:2:231

Maid of Iowa, 18:2:268–72

Mansion House, 18:2:263

Masonic Hall, 23:3:32

mob activity, affidavits of, 23:3:93–96

and music, 4:2:109, 113

New Police, 15:4:480–90

newspapers in, 22:4:487–96

novel about, book review, 12:3:331–35

oral history of, 18:2:144–50

paintings of, by David H. Smith, 18:2:233, 235, 237–40

photographs, book review, 31:1:113–14

platting streets of, 19:3:408–12

poem, 31:2:180

proceedings of city council, 23:3:26–28

proclamation to the citizens of Hancock County, Illinois, 23:3:91

purchase of land from Isaac Galland, 19:3:268

rapid growth of, 18:2:271

restoration of Jonathan Browning site, 19:2:201

reunion of 1860, 20:4:354

as river town, 18:2:256–72

Saints will inherit sometime in future, 23:3:92–93

social history of, book review, 31:1:113–14

streets, archaeological excavation of, 19:3:413–15

streets, platting, 19:3:408–12

tabernacle, canvas construction, 19:3:416–21

thefts in, 23:3:21

Thomas Bullock describes demise, 30:1:72, 82

Thomas Bullock in, 30:1:72, 76–82

Trades Meeting Association, 18:2:251–53
as utopia, book review 18:4:589–91
Vinson Knight, 18:2:259–60

Nauvoo Agricultural and Manufacturing Association. *See also* Nauvoo; Taylor, John
description of, 23:3:17
meetings of, 23:3:17–18, 31–33, 36
and Nauvoo dam, 18:2:251–52
repeal of charter of, 23:3:36
trustees of, 23:3:36

Nauvoo band
at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49
at putting cupola on temple, 23:3:85
at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:7
at Young family meeting, 23:3:17

Nauvoo charter, 15:4:480–90, 491–97
letter on repeal of, 23:3:37–38
repeal of, 23:3:36–37, 43

Nauvoo choir
at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:7
at Young family meeting, 23:3:17

Nauvoo Dam, 18:2:246–54

Nauvoo Ensign and Zarahemla Standard, 22:4:488–89

Nauvoo Expositor, 8:2:213; 20:1:72; 20:2:208; 22:1:68–70; 23:3:27, 41, 47, 51; 24:1:82–83, 95

Nauvoo House, 18:2:262; 21:3:311; 30:2:42–43
cornerstone, and Book of Mormon original manuscript, 10:3:264
description of, 23:3:9
George A. Smith speech on, 23:3:82
John Taylor, Brigham Young, Heber C. Kimball at, 23:3:82
raised \$150 for, 23:3:86
start laying bricks for, 23:3:85
urge completion of, 23:3:86–87
William Weeks architect of, 23:3:82 (*see also* Weeks, William)

Nauvoo House Association
incorporated, 23:3:9
trustees of, 23:3:9

Nauvoo Legion, 2:2:141–42; 8:2:204, 206; 24:1:84, 91; 28:1:7
called out because of mob action, 31:1:28
organized against Indians in Utah, 18:3:438, 444–49

Nauvoo Library and Literary Institute, Joseph Smith's donation list, 14:3:386–87

Nauvoo Neighbor, 22:4:495–96; 23:3:4, 16–17, 67, 85, 96. *See also* *Wasp* publishing news about the West, 21:4:409–10

Nauvoo Stake, 15:4:491–97

Nauvoo (steamboat), 19:2:167–71

Nauvoo Temple, 23:3:14, 18, 34, 65, 74, 79, 86, 88; 30:2:42–43. *See also* Temple
appeared as if on fire, 31:1:62–63
architect William Weeks, 19:3:337 (*see also* Weeks, William)
Bullock at, 31:1:23, 25, 27, 40, 43–45, 47, 50–54, 56–57, 59–66, 68–75
Bullock receives ordinances at, 31:1:37, 45
Bullock's dreams of, 31:1:55, 63
cupola put on, 23:3:85–86
description of, 23:3:8
description of attic and floor plan, 19:3:366–74
description of, from Nauvoo journal of John Taylor, 23:3:52–53
endowment, emphasis of redemption of mankind on earth, 23:1:23
endowment rooms, 19:3:365–66, 371–73
endowments in, 31:1:83
floor settles, 31:1:53
laying of cornerstone, from Nauvoo journal of John Taylor, 23:3:49, 59
meetings at, 31:1:30, 32, 38, 44, 53, 61, 65–66, 73, 75
paintings in, 22:2:193, 197, 199, 202, 205, 207, 209–11
prayer circle meetings, 19:1:93–96; 31:1:50, 63, 63n, 66, 69–74
proposal of sale to influential non-Mormons, 23:3:92
provisions at, 31:1:18, 29–30, 53
repairs made after fire, 31:1:52–53
roof fire, 31:1:47, 49

Nauvoo Temple office. *See also* Nauvoo Temple store
Bullock at, 31:1:25, 30, 34–36, 38–40, 42, 44–46, 50–54, 56, 59–63, 67, 73
Bullock went to for provisions, 31:1:25, 31, 65, 67, 73

Nauvoo Temple store, Bullock went to, 31:1:17, 33–34, 72. *See also* Nauvoo Temple office

Nauvoo Water Power Company, John E. Page, 18:2:253–54, 266

Navajos, 21:1:123. *See also* Native Americans
economics, 21:1:123–24

Naziism, and German history, 28:2:53. *See also* Germany; Hitler, Adolf

Near East, and Book of Mormon, 22:3:271–74

Nebeker, Ann, Primary General Board member, 23:1:28

Nebraska City Cutoff, and Mormon trail network, 24:3:330. *See also* Mormon trails; Florence, Nebraska

Nebuchadnezzar, 15:1:5. *See also* Bible

Needham, John, records early social events in the Church, 27:1:53

Neely, Albert, judge of Joseph Smith's 1826 trial, 30:2:91, 96, 98, 100–101, 105–6

Neff, Sherman, University of Utah English professor, 27:2:5

Negroes. *See* African Americans

Nehemiah

- and rabbinic Judaism, 21:3:349–50, 355
- symbol of preparedness, 14:2:153

Neibaur, Alexander, in Nauvoo, 31:1:70

Nelson, M. W., missionary in Great Britain, 27:2:111

Nelson, Dee Jay, critic of book of Abraham, 8:3:245, 247, 249, 252

Nelson, Nels Lars, 13:2:157–60

- articles, 13:2:168–70
- defense of polygamy, 13:2:165
- Mormon Point of View*, 13:2:165

Neoorthodoxy, 29:3:49

Neopositivism, 2:2:228–29, 236

- translatability, 2:2:229
- verification, 2:2:229–30

Neosymbolism, 2:2:230, 236–37

- and God, 2:2:230–31
- translatability, 2:2:231
- verification, 2:2:233

Nephi (son of Lehi). *See also* Book of Mormon; Laman and Lemuel; Lehi

- account of Jesus Christ's baptism, 31:3:34–35
- and brothers, 27:4:15–37
- compared to Joseph and Moses, 27:4:33–34
- compared to Laman and Lemuel, 27:4:27, 30, 34
- compared to Lehi, 27:4:34
- Exodus as proof text, 30:3:116
- and First Nephi, unity with Second Nephi, 26:4:53
- and Gadianton robbers, 15:2:217
- history of, 26:4:55
- knowledge of reenacting Exodus, 30:3:112–13
- as Lord's spokesman, 27:4:19–37
- order of prophecies of, 26:4:57–58
- plates of, 24:1:19–24

- and politics, 27:4:15–37
- psalm of, 21:3:358–59, 362, 369–70
- purpose for writing, 27:4:20
- qualifications for leadership, 27:4:31
- on resurrection, 30:3:43
- spiritual heir of Lehi, 27:4:28
- taught about gospel of Christ, 31:3:34–48
- wordprint study of, 30:3:99–103
- writings of, 31:2:7–10
- writing of First and Second Nephi, 26:4:53–65

Nephi (son of Mosiah), first king, authority in society, 23:1:83. *See also* Book of Mormon

Nephi, city of, 23:1:83. *See also* Book of Mormon

Nephites. *See also* Book of Mormon; Lamanites; Mulekites

- and authority, 27:4:15–16
- in Christ, 27:4:17–19
- compared to last days, 25:1:11
- ethnic distinction between them and Mulekites, 30:3:17–18
- and Gadianton robbers, 15:2:215
- government, opposition to monarchy, 17:1:14
- merge with Mulekites, 30:3:16–17
- tower, at Adam-ondi-Ahman, 13:4:564–76
- traditions of, 27:4:15–37

Nervous system

- metals in, 10:4:410–13
- receptors, 10:4:407–9

Newberry, James

- brief biography, 23:3:25n
- LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

New Criticism, 21:3:279–80; 22:4:472

Newell, Grandison, anti-Mormonism of, 23:4:470, 480

Newell K. Whitney Collection, 11:4:322

New England

- early utopian ideologies, 5:1:3
- and Mormon almanacs, 29:4:89

New Era, 14:2:141

New Jersey Plan, 27:3:74–78

New Jerusalem, 2:2:129–30; 23:4:407–8, 412

- importance of training and skills in, 23:4:410
- temple complex of, 10:1:5–6

Newland, Ridgway, settler of Encounter Bay, Australia, 28:3:62

Newman, J. P., challenge to Brigham Young to debate polygamy, 14:3:339

Newman, John B., animal magnetism, 15:2:148–49

“New Meadows,” core of Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:61

New Mormon History. *See* History, New Mormon

“New Movement,” Godbeite, 14:3:332, 334, 341–44

New name, 21:1:12

Newspaper

- accounts, martyrdom of Joseph Smith, 20:1:83 (*see also* Martyrdom; Smith, Joseph, Jr.)
- verse, on the Mormon frontier, 25:3:55

New Testament, 7:1:91; 9:2:229–31. *See also* Bible; Old Testament

bibliography of, book review, 8:3:357–58

inspired translation, 14:4:405

in modern English, 9:2:229

new translation, 11:4:408–22

passages used by early Mormons, 13:4:479–84

teachings on violence, 25:1:37

Newton, Joseph, and Rigdonite church, 21:1:55–56, 59

New World, social experiments in, 5:1:3–4

New York

- opposition to Mormons in, 9:3:360
- and treasure hunting, 24:4:448

New York Campaign of 1776, 14:1:70

New York Herald, and the Mormon Creed, 26:4:126–27

New York Metropolitan Museum of Art, 8:2:171, 195, 201–3

New Zealand

- Church College of, 12:1:83
- missionaries, 12:1:81
- stakes, 12:1:82

New Zealand Temple, 12:1:81–83

Nibley, Charles W., 27:1:69

- harvesting lumber in Oregon, 30:4:114–15
- and League of Nations, 14:1:81, 93, 95, 98

Nibley, Hugh W., 8:2:171–94; 16:4:668–69

- as Cassandra, 30:4:104–5, 114–16
- collected works, book review, 28:4:114–19
- Egyptian papyri, 11:4:320
- and Fawn M. Brodie, 20:1:59
- influence on *Encyclopedia of Mormonism*, 31:4:35
- introductory work on Dead Seas Scrolls, 23:1:51

Joseph Smith, Jr., trial of 1826, 12:2:224–26

Myth Makers, 30:4:70–71

- as prophet, 30:4:104–16
- response to his *The Ancient State*, 31:3:51, 53
- views on striving for wealth, 30:4:106–15
- views on war, 30:4:112–13

Nicaragua, LDS support of opposing sides, 30:4:24

Nickerson, Freeman, missionary travels to Canada, 23:3:1

Nickerson, Uriel Chittendon Hatch, in Nauvoo, 31:1:53, 59, 62

Nielsen, Hans, tried for polygamy, 27:3:101

Nietzsche, Friedrich, 5:3:215

Nihilism, 1:1:64; 2:1:55–56, 66; 3:2:55–58, 62–63, 67, 73

1984 by George Orwell, 24:1:3–16. *See also* Orwell, George

Nirvana, 12:1:55

Nisan, Jewish calendar month, and coming of Elijah, 23:4:485

Nisbet, Robert, on progress and religion, 28:2:60–61

Nixon, Fanny, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21

Nixon, Harriett, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21

Nixon, Richard M., 14:1:7. *See also* United States of America

- administration, 12:1:12, 21–22
- foreign policy, 12:1:16
- presidential race of, 11:3:236–37
- visit to China, 12:1:3–4

Nixon, Sarah Ann, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21, 23, 29, 32, 46

Nixon, Stephen, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21–23, 53–54

Nixon, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:33

Noah, 23:3:72. *See also* Bible; Flood

- given pattern to build ark, 23:4:408

Noble, Joseph Bates, conversion of, 30:2:61

No Man Knows My History by Fawn Brodie, Dale Morgan assists with, 30:3:24. *See also* Brodie, Fawn

Nominating conventions, and students, 12:2:163–70

North Korea, 12:1:39–54. *See also* War

North Korean Bureau of the Korean Communist Party, 12:1:41

Northern Far East Mission, 12:1:89, 92. *See also* Asia

Northern Times, 9:4:489–91, 496–97; 12:4:420

“Nothing in Heaven Functions as it Ought,” 15:1:30–31, 32–35, 39–40

Novel

family, of oral narratives, 30:1:17–24
book review, 29:2:111–13

Mormon, achievement of, book review, 28:2:97–109

Mormon experience, book review, 16:4:432–35

Mormon, humor in, book review, 20:1:124–26

Mormonism, in 1940s, 18:1:89–98
about restoration, book review, 31:2:77–81

Novelists, on Mormonism, in 1940s, 18:1:89–98

No Villain Need Be by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:39–40

Nuclear arms, proliferation of, 25:1:3, 31, 57, 144, 167. *See also* War

Nuclear war, 25:1:182. *See also* War

biological effects of, 25:1:93

and computer-generated alerts, 25:1:77

and gospel, 25:1:31

poems about, 25:1:6, 99, 112, 137

Numerology, 19:1:59–62

Nyland, Waino, contrasts *Kalevala* and *Hiawatha*, 4:2:145–46

O

Oakeshott, Michael

on historians, 31:2:155–56

on history, 31:2:148–50, 158, 167, 169

Obedience, 21:3:313, 338

example of Jesus Christ, 31:3:35 (*see also* Doctrine of Christ)

Objectivity, of theologians, 14:3:349

Oblassa, Albano, to sell Lebolo mummies, 31:3:20–21

Obscenity, 27:3:181–82

Occidental beliefs, *The Alternative Tradition*, 33:3:53

Occult, and folklore, book review, 27:4:96–104

Occupational status, of women in Utah, 19:4:525–43. *See also* Utah; Women

Oceania, fictional, in 1984, 24:1:9–16. *See also* 1984

O’Connor, Flannery, 22:2:134–35

wrote about Christ, 15:1:36

O’Dea, Thomas F., 24:1:45, 51

on Book of Mormon and government, 17:1:3–4

work by, 26:1:76

Odes of Solomon, 22:1:34–37, 43–44

Oedipus Rex, 15:1:20–21. *See also*

Literature

Ogden, Esther, English convert, 27:1:67–68

O’Higgins, Harvey, playwright, author of *Polygamy*, 12:2:234, 238

Ohio, 9:4:487, 490, 492, 494–97, 501–2.

See also Kirtland; Ohio Legislature; Restorationism

banking, 1830–37, 17:4:431–43

banks in late 1800s, 23:4:480

Cincinnati, 9:4:496

Columbus, 9:4:500

1830–40, 17:4:397–405

Evans Creek, 9:2:182

law, banking activities of Joseph Smith, 17:4:437–41

Mentor, 9:4:498–501

period, of Mormon history, source materials, 11:4:524–40 (*see also* Kirtland)

revelations in, historical setting of, 11:4:338–49 (*see also* Kirtland, revelations in)

Ohio General Assembly, 23:4:471, 478

Ohio House of Representatives, 23:4:474

Ohio legislature. *See also* Kirtland

Thirty-third General Assembly, 23:4:473

Thirty-fourth General Assembly, 23:4:474

Thirty-fifth General Assembly, 23:4:469–72, 475, 478

Ohio Railroad Company, 23:4:471, 478

Ohio Senate, 23:4:474

Old Bishop, murder of, 18:3:442–43

Old Elk, 18:3:438, 443, 445. *See also* Big Elk; Native Americans

and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:376

Old Police, of Nauvoo, party given by, 23:3:17, 68

Old Testament, 21:3:347–48, 362. *See also*

Bible; New Testament

passages used by early Mormons, 13:4:484–87

teachings on force and war, 25:1:32

Old World precedents, government in Book of Mormon, 17:1:17–20

Olive tree, allegory of. *See* Allegory of the olive tree

Ollivant, Joseph, critic of early Utah society, 31:2:65, 67, 72

Olmecs

as Jaredites, 30:3:12

when Mulekites arrived, 30:3:12

Olney, Oliver, trial of Sampson Avard, 14:4:434. *See also* Avard, Sampson

Omaha Indians. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham
beliefs, 24:3:291–93
and Brigham Young's Indian policy, 18:3:430–34
lifestyle, 24:3:293, 298
and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:373–82, 290–300

O'Neil, Floyd, director of American West Center, 29:4:26

Open Door Policy, 6:3:140, 142–43, 151. *See also* United States of America

Opera, analysis of by Ibsen, 4:1:51–52

Opium War, 12:1:31

Optimism vs. pessimism, 16:4:609–10

Oral history, memories of Nauvoo, 18:2:143–50

Oral law, 21:3:348–50, 354

Oral personal narratives
intertextuality, 30:1:13–20
as literature, 30:1:5–24
meaning in, 30:1:20–21
not history, 30:1:11

Oration Delivered by Mr. S. Rigdon, on the Fourth of July, 1838, copy, 14:4:516. *See also* Rigdon, Sidney

Orchestras, in Church music education, 4:2:115–17. *See also* Music

Order of Battle for the Sons of Light, 2:2:120

Order of the Star Spangled Banner, secret patriotic society, 3:2:30

Orderville, Utah. *See also* United Order
collapse, 30:1:98
type of United Order, 18:4:543

Ordinances, 2:2:123–26; 15:3:286–88. *See also* Temple work
adoption, 14:3:295–96
early Christian, 19:1:46 (*see also* Gnostic Gospel of Philip)
poem, 19:4:446
in temple, 12:4:402–4
outside temple, 12:4:403–4
theological language, 2:2:124
theology, 2:2:119–22

Ordinations, and women, 20:2:160

Oregon trail, and Mormon trail network, 24:3:322, 326–32. *See also* Mormon trails; Donner party

Origen, early religious philosopher, on Godhead, 17:3:311. *See also* God; Godhead

Original intent, in interpreting U.S. Constitution, 27:3:87, 140–46. *See also* United States Constitution

Original manuscripts, Book of Mormon, 18:4:564–69. *See also* Book of Mormon; Manuscript

Original sin, Brigham Young on, 4:3:256–57. *See also* Young, Brigham

Origins of LDS Saints, 30:2:47–66. *See also* Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, The; Latter-day Saints; Mormonism
migratory people, 30:2:48
in revivalistic areas, 30:2:47

Orphans in Gethsemane by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:46

Orpheus, 9:4:416

Orphica, poetry, 22:3:264–71

Orphism, 22:3:262–71
and tree of life, 22:3:262–63, 270

Orr, Thomas
brief biography, 23:3:79n
business of John Taylor with, 23:3:79

Orthodoxy, 29:3:49

Orton, Kenneth, 12:1:94–95

Orton, Roger, in Nauvoo, 31:1:23

Orwell, George. *See also* Literature
Animal Farm, 24:1:6
1984, 24:1:3–16
“Toward European Unity,” 24:1:7

Oscarson, Roy W., 13:4:517

Osiris, 22:3:271–73

Ossian, Celtic poet, 27:1:41–44

Osteomyelitis, 21:2:131–54. *See also* Disease
and Joseph Smith, 17:3:319–37 (*see also* Smith, Nathan)

Otoe Indians, 18:3:431–35. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham
and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:374, 377–78, 380, 283–84, 299

Ottinger, George M., 9:2:145–54
cartoonist and painter, 14:3:333–34, 340

Outcome-oriented philosophy, 30:2:19–21, 26–27

Owen, Robert, Owenism, 27:1:28–29

Oxbow trail, and Mormon trail network, 24:3:327. *See also* Mormon trails

Ozumba, Mexico, 22:3:303–4; 22:4:447–48. *See also* Mexico

P

Pacific Ocean, crossing of by Lehi, 30:3:60–64

Pacifism, and war, 25:1:46. *See also* War

Pack, John
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29

Pack, John (*continued*)
 warns John Taylor about lawyer, 23:3:65

Packard, Noah
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 high priests quorum presidency, 23:3:23
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Packer, Boyd K., on spirit and intellect, 21:3:259–78

Padilla gold plates, analysis of, 19:1:21–40.
See also Documents, Metallic

Páez, Juana, cares for A. O. Woodruff's wife, 22:4:450

Páez, Simón, family visited by missionaries, 22:4:448–49

Pagan myths, 9:4:415

Page, John E., 21:3:309
 brief biography, 23:3:15n; 31:1:55n
 consecrated ground for dam, 23:3:40
 disfellowshipped, 31:1:55–56
 at High Quorum meeting, 23:3:35
 at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50
 and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68
 presented revelation, 31:1:59, 61
 rebaptized James Emmett, 23:3:81
 speech of at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:15

Paine, Ira C., 17:4:471

Painesville, Ohio
 1836 description, 17:4:401–4
 newspaper comments on Kirtland Safety Society, 17:4:439–41 (*see also* Kirtland Safety Society Bank)
 population, 1830–40, 17:4:410

Painesville Telegraph, 9:4:489

Paintings
 of Nauvoo Temple, 22:2:193–211
 panoramas, 22:2:193–211

Palermo, Italy, 31:2:88–89

Palestine, politics in Josephus's time, book review, 6:3:183

Palmer, James, English convert, 15:4:499–500

Palmyra, New York, religious revival in, 9:3:373–74, 377, 379

Panic
 of 1837, and Kirtland Safety Society, 17:4:441–43
 of 1873, 27:2:101

Panorama paintings
 and C. C. A. Christensen, 23:4:401
 of Henry Lewis, 22:2:202–10
 of John Rowson Smith, 22:2:193–96
 of Leon de Pomareda, 22:2:200–202

of Nauvoo Temple, 22:2:193–211
 of Samuel B. Stockwell, 22:2:196–200

Papyri, of Joseph Smith, 8:2:179–9; 8:3:245–54; 9:1:69–104. *See also* Abraham, book of; Egypt; Egyptian papyri; Lebolo, Antonio; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Paradigms, as deductive models, 27:4:40

Parallelism, 21:3:359–72
 between Lehi's and Nephi's accounts, 20:2:134

Parallelismus membrorum (ideational parallelism in poetry), 21:3:359

Parallels. *See also* Religious parallels
Apocalypse of Adam and LDS scriptures, 17:2:141–42
 of biblical characters, 17:1:65–69
 of Hagoth tradition, creation of man, 17:1:64

Parayno, Maximo Z., Sr., Pangasinan translator of Book of Mormon, 21:1:89–90

"Pardoner's Tale, The," interpretation of, 4:3:209–17

Parent-child relations, intimacy problems in, 26:1:11

Parents, teaching responsibilities of, 10:1:7.
See also Children; Education; Family

Parish, Warren, secretary to Joseph Smith, 31:2:25

Park, Hamilton G., missionary to Scotland, 27:2:33

Parker, Theodore, duties of historian, 2:1:83; 7:3:185

Parks, General, 26:3:25, 27
 dissolving units of, 26:3:23
 letter to Atchison, 26:3:22
 on Mormon aggression, 26:3:31
 report by, 26:3:20–21
 request to dispel militia, 26:3:24

Parks, Hiram, helped evict Mormons from Daviess County, 26:2:49–50

Parliament, Great Britain, 27:1:14

Parrish, Warren, 11:4:354–95; 12:3:253–55; 23:4:476
 and Kirtland Safety Society, 12:4:432–36
 scribe, 11:4:446–49

Parson Capen House, 14:1:58

Parthenon, 1:1:52

Participation '70, students political involvement, 12:2:164–70

Partonopeus de Blois, relationship to Cupid and Psyche, 5:3:193–202

Partridge, Edward C., 11:4:488–89, 493–94;

12:4:362–64, 484; 13:4:522, 532–34
biography, 18:4:520–21
Jackson County conflict, 14:4:406, 412
letter to Emily Dow, 18:4:520, 522–28
letter to James Partridge, 18:4:521–22
Partridge, Elinore, stylistic analysis of
 Joseph Smith, 31:2:34–36
Partridge, Eliza, 22:1:88
Partridge, Lydia, 11:4:489–90, 493
Passover, 23:4:483–85
 Mormon teachings in regards to,
 23:4:485
Past and Present, influence on John
 Ruskin, 5:3:224–29
Paterculus, Velleius, Mahan's history of,
 15:1:60
Paterson Plan, U.S. Constitution, 27:3:74–
 76, 78. *See also* United States
 Constitution
Patient care evaluation, 16:1:93–105
Patriarch
 editorial on office of, 23:3:54–57, 66
 William Smith as, 23:3:60–62, 65–68
Patriotism, 14:1:71–72
Patten, Charles W.
 brief biography, 31:1:68n
 heard gunfire across river, 31:1:68
Patten, David W., 2:1:87; 2:2:245;
 11:4:508–9; 21:3:309
Patton, George, search for shoes, 5:3:159
Paulsen, Friedrich, religious training of,
 28:2:53
Paul the Apostle, 9:2:161–64, 174–75,
 230–31; 9:4:415; 14:1:50; 23:4:411
 on Adam and Eve, 23:3:15–16
 on authority, 23:3:57
 call of, 26:4:72
 and LDS historians, 31:2:151
 on moral natural law, 11:2:188–99
 on resurrection of dead, 23:3:12
 writings, book review, 24:2:239–41
Paweshki, opposition to war of, 21:4:492
Pawnee Indians. *See also* Native Ameri-
 cans; Young Brigham
 lifestyle, 24:3:280
 and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:278–80
Pay, Mary Goble, in Martin Handcart
 company, 18:3:356
Peace, 4:1:11–12; 8:4:396–406; 13:3:286–
 90, 293, 294–98, 305, 315, 318. *See*
 also War
 arbitration of, 13:3:326–44
 disarmament, 13:3:334–43, 345, 349–
 52, 362–64, 378–81, 432–33, 436–
 38
 play on, book review, 25:1:159
poems about, 25:1:28, 166
and reason, 3:3:3–13
review essay, 25:1:167–74
and war, LDS Church statement,
 22:2:215–25
“Peace corps,” Mormon, at Manti,
 18:3:439–41
Pearl Harbor, 5:1:51. *See also* United States
 of America; World War II
poem about, 25:1:92
Pearl of Great Price, 7:1:83–84; 8:2:171–
 94; 8:3:248–56; 22:4:417–22. *See*
 also Abraham; Abraham, book of;
 Articles of Faith; Moses; Moses,
 book of
 Articles of Faith, 22:4:421–22
 and Bible chronology, book review,
 6:3:189
 book of Abraham, 9:1:70–79; 22:4:418
 book of Moses, 22:4:417–18
 commentary on, book review, 9:1:111–
 15
 concordance, book review, 15:3:380–82
 Egyptian papyri, 9:1:69–104 (*see also*
 Egyptian papyri; Papyri)
 facsimiles in, 8:3:247, 253, 265; 9:1:81–
 102 (*see also* Facsimile 1;
 Facsimile 2)
 Facsimile 2, 17:3:259–74
 and John M. Bernhisel manuscript,
 11:3:270–72 (*see also* John M.
 Bernhisel manuscript)
 1981 edition published, 22:4:387
 relationship to Joseph Smith Transla-
 tion, 9:1:4
 writings of Joseph Smith, 22:4:418–21
Pearsall, Emily, 30:2:91
 notes of, 30:2:97–100, 103
Pearson, Karl, contribution of modern
 statistics, 28:1:96
Pearson, Thomas
 brief biography, 23:3:26n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
Peck, Martin H.
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
Peck, Reed, 26:2:10, 13, 16, 52
 anti-Mormonism of, 10:3:377–78, 381
 and Danites, 14:4:426
Peniston, William, 13:1:38
 Election Day Battle, 13:1:41–42, 49–50
Pennsylvania, settled by German sects,
 5:3:233–34
Penrose, Charles W., 27:1:34, 69, 113–24
 on Lectures on Faith, 19:1:11
Penrose, Lucetta Stratford, 27:1:116, 118

Penrose, Romania B. Pratt, 16:4:481

Pentateuchal material, 23:4:484

Peoples' Party, 10:2:222, 227, 230–31
dissolved, 3:3:32

People's Republic, 12:1:23

People's Revolution, 8:1:53. *See also*
Vietnam

People v. Woody, 27:3:110

Peoria Register, 22:4:493

Percy, Thomas, British ballads, 27:1:39–41

Perestroika, 30:2:10, 12

Perez, Febronio, Tecalco, Mexico, branch
president, 22:4:449

Perfection
as aim of education, 28:3:13–15
and progression, 29:3:31

Perfectionism, and early Mormonism, 26:3:56

Periodicals
Keep-A-Pitchinin, 14:3:331–44
Latter-day Saint, 22:4:487–96
Puck, 18:4:504–19
Relief Society Magazine, 20:1:54–55; 20:2:161; 31:2:128–29, 132

Perkins, Andrew H.
brief biography, 23:3:25n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Perkins, Cyrus, Nathan Smith's medical
partner, 21:2:146, 149. *See also*
Smith, Nathan

Perkins, Stillman, letter regarding Joseph
Smith, 11:4:526

Perkins, William
brief biography, 23:3:24n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24

Perkins, William Lee, 17:4:471

Perpetual Emigrating Fund, 18:3:346; 27:1:58, 85, 89; 27:2:74. *See also*
Emigration
Augustus Farnham, 27:2:74
and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:345–46

Persecution, 8:2:204; 11:4:339, 348, 506–7; 15:4:391–416; 22:3:289. *See also*
Mob violence; Petitions
in Jackson County, 14:4:505
in Missouri, 3:1:11–20; 11:4:502, 511
resolution, concerning anti-Mormon
persecutions, 23:3:26–31

Persians, 9:2:120

Personal reminiscences, 7:3:200–207

Personality
change, research on, 19:4:456–58
and relationships, 19:4:458–67

Peru, 9:2:190, 197
ancient, 9:2:196

volunteer work in, 13:2:127–28

Pesalozzi, Johann Heinrich, influence on
Karl G. Maeser, 17:2:167

Pessimism, 5:3:209–10

Peter the Apostle. *See also* Bible; Jesus
Christ
cut off soldier's ear, 23:3:11
keys of priesthood of, 23:3:56
on Mount of Transfiguration, 23:3:70
presided over Church, 23:3:56
poem, 14:3:359

Peter the Great, European ideas of, 3:2:56, 72–73

Peterson, Ziba, call to Lamanite Mission, 11:4:477. *See also* Ohio

Petitions. *See also* Missouri; Mob violence;
Redress petitions
for redress, in Missouri, 13:4:520–43
for reparation, Missouri raids, 23:1:94

Petrashhevsky Affair, 3:2:60–61

Pettigrew, David, 8:2:127–42; 23:2:184
affidavit of, 13:4:541
brief biography, 23:3:24n
LDS Church agent, 23:3:24

Pharisaic Judaism, 2:2:121

Pharisees, image of to historians, 6:3:185

Phase
diagram, 28:4:34, 37–42, 44–45, 51, 53–54
equilibrium, 28:4:34–35, 37, 41, 49, 51

Phelps, Morris, 26:2:7, 11, 15, 18, 21
trial of Sampson Avard, 14:4:434

Phelps, Sister, in Nauvoo, 31:1:59

Phelps, William Lyon, 16:4:450–51

Phelps, William W., 2:1:86; 9:3:360, 362; 9:4:486, 495; 11:4:354–55, 358–60, 372–74, 384–86, 391–94; 21:3:276–77; 24:1:98
account of trip to Missouri, 14:4:490
assists with Manuscript History, 31:2:44–45, 47
background information on, 23:1:4–8
brief biography, 23:3:7n; 24:4:404; 31:1:72n
composed hymn for laying cornerstone
of temple, 23:3:49
composed hymn for Seventies' Hall
dedication, 23:3:7
composed hymn on eternity, 23:3:72
and Danites, 14:4:422
description of counties above Jackson
County, 14:4:496
drafted State of Deseret constitution, 23:1:5
and E. D. Howe, 10:3:344
editorial of on patriarch, 23:3:54–57

excommunicated, 23:1:6
funeral sermon for Joseph and Hyrum Smith, 23:1:9–18
Jackson County conflict, 14:4:407, 412–13
Joseph Smith's letter to, book review, 6:3:180
left Nauvoo to go West, 31:1:72
letter from Martin Harris, 24:4:398, 400, 402–12, 414, 418–28, 474
letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
letter of to state governors on persecutions, 23:3:41–44
member of presidency of Church of Christ in Missouri, 23:1:5
member of Zion's Camp, 23:1:5
and *Messenger and Advocate*, 12:4:492
and Mormon press, 12:4:465–67, 474–77
named Speaker of the House of Territory of Deseret, 23:1:5
nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
proclaimed Brigham Young to be "The Lion of the Lord," 23:1:5
revelation to, 14:4:405
scribe, 11:4:446; 23:1:5
secretary of Mechanics Association, 23:3:32–33
speech of, 23:3:82
speech of at Mechanics Association, 23:3:32
wrote *The Spirit of God Like a Fire is Burning*, 23:1:5
Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, riots in, 20:1:74–75
Philadelphia Ledger, 22:4:490
Philippines, 6:3:155–58, 160; 12:1:18; 13:1:91–92, 102–3
and God, 17:3:303–9
and self identity, 26:1:39–63
Philippines Mission, 12:1:87
Philistinism, 4:3:199
Phillips curve, 22:4:431–32
Philosophy. *See also* specific philosophers and philosophies
book review, 1:2:101–7
and Johann Joachim Winckelmann, 9:1:62–63
and Mormonism, book review, 9:1:103–9
Sterling McMurrin reply to Truman Madsen, 2:2:261–67
of William James, 4:1:81–105
Phipps, Alan J., on authorship of Lectures on Faith, 19:1:15–16
Photographs
captions, need for accuracy, 30:4:76–78
historical sources, 30:4:75
of the West, book review, 16:3:293–94
Phrenology, 9:2:146–54; 15:4:455–56
Physical exercise, Heber J. Grant on, 16:3:415–18
Pickett, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:68–69
Piedmont, Italy, 31:2:84, 86
Pierce, Arwell L., in Mexican Mormon colonies, 5:2:156–57. *See also* Mexico
Pierce, Mary (in Hofmann document), 22:4:455, 459–65
Pierce, Robert
brief biography, 23:3:49n
hid John Taylor from mobs, 23:3:49–50
John Taylor with, 23:3:79
Pierson, Amelia Elizabeth, in Nauvoo, 31:1:42, 46
Pierson, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:26
Pietists, 5:3:233
Pilate, Pontius, 8:2:158–70; 15:1:59–60.
See also Bible; Jesus Christ
Pilgrims, 27:3:12–14. *See also* Religion
Pine Grove Cemetery, Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:66
Pioneer heritage, 14:2:152
Pioneer, life of Annie Clark Tanner, book review, 14:3:397–400
Pioneers. *See also* Maps; Mormon trails
child birth at Sugar Creek, 21:4:441–44
Donner party, 11:3:307–11
in Iowa, 21:4:431–39, 470–74
poem, 19:2:250
Pioneer trails in Nebraska, 24:3:321–36.
See also Map; Mormon trails; Nebraska
map, 24:3:336
Pioneer trek, LDS, 5:2:131–32. *See also* Mormon trails
Pioneer writing, 14:2:140–53
Pisgah, Mount, 21:4:453–60; 24:3:262–63, 268–72. *See also* Kane, Stephen; Mormon Battalion; Young, Brigham
call of Mormon Battalion, 21:4:459–60
establishment of, 21:4:453–54
farming and construction, 21:4:456–57
living conditions at, 21:4:458–59
organization of, 21:4:455–56
Pistis Sophia, 22:1:35, 40–41, 43
Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, 21:1:39–42, 51–52
Pixley, Reverend B., 26:3:9–10
on Mormons, 9:3:359–61

Pixton, Elizabeth Cooper, in Nauvoo, 31:1:19–22, 30

Pixton, Robert, in Nauvoo, 31:1:19–20

Planciades, Fulgentius, 5:3:199–202

Plan of salvation, 15:1:3, 6. *See also* Doctrine of Christ

 book review, 14:3:395–96

Plates of Nephi, political and religious functions of, 27:4:15–37. *See also* Book of Mormon; Nephi

Plates, gold, 14:2:202. *See also* Documents, metallic; Gold Plates

Plato, 4:1:17; 9:4:416; 10:1:27–28; 21:1:92; 27:4:40–41; 28:3:8–10

 on goodness, truth, and beauty, 4:1:17–20

 on poetry, 22:3:267–70; 22:4:468–69

Republic, 28:3:9

Platonism, and Godhead, 17:3:304–9

Play, dancing and amusement, 16:1:128, 131, 135

Playboy Magazine, 8:1:26

Pliny, 9:4:445

Plural marriage, 8:1:95–96; 8:2:209; 12:1:125–26, 139; 15:4:443–44. *See also* Antipolygamy legislation; Polygamy

 abandoned, 3:3:31–32

 and Brigham Young, 19:4:475–76

 and Heber C. Kimball, 22:1:123

 in journal of Joseph Fielding, 19:2:154

 in King Follett Discourse, 18:2:210

 in Nauvoo, 22:1:63–68

 pamphlet on, 20:4:405, 31:2:60

Pluralism, Mormon antithesis towards, 30:1:101

Plurality of Gods. *See also* King Follett Discourse

 chronological listing of references to, 18:2:224–25

 doctrinal origin of, 18:2:212–20

 Hyrum Smith on, 18:2:175–76

 and King Follett Discourse, 18:2:202–3

Poetic Edda, 9:2:213

Poetry, 9:1:17; 23:4:391

 Aristotle on, 22:4:472, 476

 in Book of Mormon, 21:3:357–72

 book reviews, 8:3:346; 10:1:130–32; 13:1:104–10

 contemporary Mormon, book review, 30:2:119–23

 of David H. Smith, 18:2:234, 236, 242, 244–45

 in England, 27:1:85

 English and Japanese, 9:1:14–24

 epic, book review, 20:4:431–33

 in free world, 4:1:3–12

 LDS, 22:2:150–53

 and Mormon frontier verse, 25:3:55–65

 origins and creation, 22:4:472

 Plato on, 22:4:468

 power of, 4:1:9

 rhythm in, 5:1:25

 and Spencer W. Kimball, 25:4:159

 of the West, book review, 16:3:293–94

Poland, 25:1:148–50, 152–55

Poland Act, 27:3:93

Police, 23:3:17, 23, 31, 40, 57–62, 68, 79

 accused by William Smith, 23:3:59–60

 meeting of with William Smith, 23:3:60–62

Policy

 Cigarette Labeling and Advertising Act of 1965, 10:4:493–96

 formation in American government, 10:4:493–96

 making, in federal bureaucracy, 10:4:494–96

 public, 7:3:231–35; 14:1:78

 public, and LDS Church, 14:1:78

Political activism, of university students in 1970 Utah election, 12:2:163–70

Political conflicts, due to Mormonism, 3:1:34

Political kingdom, revealed to Joseph Smith, 1:1:71

Political market vs. economic market, 16:4:568–70, 572–73 (*see also* Economics)

Political milieu, early 1800s in New York, 17:1:4–6

Politics

 in Book of Mormon, 27:4:15–37

 and Brigham Young, 10:4:488–90

 and the Church, 25:1:64

 and Church members, 4:2:164–68

 growth of Mormon power, 13:1:48–50

 J. Reuben Clark's views, 13:3:245–54

 in Latin America, 13:2:128–29

 Latter-day Saint, 9:4:484–502

 Latter-day Saint, in mid-nineteenth century, book review, 16:2:301–3

 and Mormonism, 3:1:3–4

 and origin of cyclical theory of history, 6:3:128–30

 rhetoric of, 13:2:129–30, 133–34

Political structure, in developing nations, 6:2:87–88

Political views

 noninvolvement, 24:1:73–75

 of Flemish Mormons, 24:1:61–77

 socialism, 24:1:69–73

Poll, Richard D., 8:1:106–7; 9:2:226–28; 22:2:185
public addresses, book review, 30:1:94–97

Pollution, 26:3:92

Polygamy, 3:1:48; 3:2:25–26, 33, 35, 38, 40; 4:4:417; 8:3:328; 12:2:234–40; 14:1:36; 14:2:146–48, 170–72, 174, 273, 281–86; 15:4:443–44, 459–68; 16:2:260–51; 16:3:400–401; 21:3:306, 328–31, 334, 339–40; 23:4:491; 24:2:203; 27:3:91–117; 28:3:117. *See also* Plural marriage; Antipolygamy legislation
abandonment of plural wives, 27:3:98
anti-Mormon focus in Japan, 23:2:167
antipolygamy, 3:2:35, 40
book review, 28:3:117–19
British travelers' opinion of, 31:2:72–74
campaign against, 26:4:107
cartoons in *Puck*, 18:4:508–18
Congress and antipolygamy campaign, 26:4:107, 118
discussion of, 23:2:173, 175, 177–78
in English courts, 22:1:73–83
Ervil LeBaron, book review, 23:2:239–41
and First Amendment, 26:4:109–10, 114
incarcerated wives, 27:3:107
and issue of statehood, 10:2:218–32
justified by Brigham Young, 4:3:266–67
in *Keep-A-Pitchinin*, 14:3:339–40
and law, 27:3:91–113, 132–33
legislative bills against, 26:4:108–13
legislative campaign against, 26:4:107–21
marriage of Annie Clark Tanner, 14:3:398–99
modern experience, book review, 16:3:435–38
in Mormon Mexican colonies, 5:3:155, 160
and "The Mormon Question," 26:4:107, 109–10, 112, 114, 116
in movies, 29:1:5
in Nauvoo, 22:1:73–83, 94–96
Nelson's defense of, 13:2:164–65
number of convictions, 27:3:96
segregation of offenses, 27:3:99–101
and Sidney Rigdon, 21:1:57, 60–62
Southern attitudes towards, 28:2:6–7, 9
wives as witnesses, 27:3:105–8
and Wilford Woodruff, 15:1:11
Zane Grey's depiction of, 18:4:500–502

Polymorphs, 5:3:139–53
definition of, 5:3:139
high-pressure, 5:3:147–52
high-temperature, 5:3:147

Polynesia. *See also* Hagoth; Hawaii; Mission; Samoa; Tonga
baptisms in, 12:1:81
Elder Gruard, in Tahiti, 12:1:81
Hagoth tradition, 17:1:59–73
missionaries, Tahiti, 12:1:81

Polynesian Cultural Center, 12:1:82

Ponca Indians, and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:279–81. *See also* Native Americans

Pond, Franklin Benjamin, and wreck of *Julia Ann*, 29:2:6

Poole, John Rawlston, 27:1:23

Poor, classification of, 18:1:72–73

Poor Laws, Britain, 27:2:126, 128

Poor relief programs, 1860–1930, 18:1:66–88
"Poor Wayfaring Man of Grief, A," 23:4:392, 395–400

Pope, Alexander, 22:4:476–77

Population control, book review, 13:4:595–97

Populist movement, 30:2:15. *See also* United States of America

Pornography, Ronald Butt on, 16:4:592–93

Porter, Nathan Tanner, missionary work of, 27:1:20–21
Porter's Cyclopedie of Music, 23:4:393

Portugal, and Brazilian colony, 6:2:76

Positivism, 5:3:203–6

Positivistic critics, French, of Mormons, 14:2:164–69

Post, Stephen, 14:1:100–103; 21:1:55–56, 58–59, 65

Potawatomi Indians, 21:4:491. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham and Brigham Young's Indian policy, 18:3:430
conflicts with Mormons in Iowa, 21:4:478
lands, 3:1:41
meeting Mormons, 21:4:497–513
prophecies of, 21:4:492

Pottery, ancient American, 9:2:186–87

Poughkeepsie, New York, 23:4:391

Pound, Ezra, support of James Joyce, 3:3:43

Poverty
causes of, 18:1:72, 78–79
poor relief, 1850–1930, 18:1:66–88

Powell, Lewis F., Jr., on professional ethics, 16:4:510

Powell, William L., caretaker of Peter Whitmer farm, discovered foundation, 13:2:174–75

Power, in human life, 22:4:478

Power groups, 7:3:232

Pratt, Addison, 12:1:81
journals of, book review, 31:2:181–83
mission to Society Islands, book review, 31:2:182–83

Pratt, Helaman, 22:3:289, 293, 304–5; 22:4:451
picture of, 22:3:291

Pratt, Louisa Barnes, joins with missionary husband in Tahiti, 16:4:472–74. *See also* Pratt, Addison

Pratt, Mary Ann, wife of Parley P. Pratt
letter from Parley P. Pratt, 12:4:535
smuggled manuscript out of Richmond Jail, 12:4:536
visited by John Taylor, 23:3:39

Pratt, Milson H., missionary to Mexico, describes Ozumba, 22:4:447–48

Pratt, Mrs. Orson, received visit of Leonora Taylor, 23:3:86

Pratt, Orson, 2:1:85–86; 2:2:132, 139, 146, 267; 9:3:356; 11:4:327–28, 510–11; 14:2:142; 18:3:403; 21:1:119–20; 23:1:106–9; 23:4:491; 27:1:87
anonymous contributor to *Keep-A-Pitchinin*, 14:3:334, 340
association with Charles Penrose, 27:1:118
brief biography, 23:3:15n
efforts with petitions, 26:2:34
John Taylor visits, 23:3:39
at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50
and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68
at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
meeting with Nathaniel Hawthorne, 8:3:270–72
missionary travels to Canada of, 23:3:1
and Mormon Creed, 26:4:127
organization of first Scottish branch, 27:2:27
on persecution, 22:3:289
role in establishing way stations, 21:4:446–49
and Sampson Avard, 14:4:425
shook hands with Bullock, 31:1:42
speech of, 23:3:50, 78
speech of at Seventies' Hall dedication on unity and the Fall, 23:3:15–16
Voice of Warning, A, 27:1:30

Pratt, Parley P., 2:1:88–89; 11:4:337, 419, 475–79, 481, 483, 485, 487; 12:3:245–47, 252–53; 14:2:142; 23:4:489; 26:2:12, 16; 28:1:17, 26, 28
address to Queen Victoria, 27:1:30
admonishment of Saints to join Mexican War, 21:4:482
on adoption, 14:3:304
arrival at Winter Quarters from England mission, 24:3:319–20
association with George Q. Cannon, 27:1:97–98
attended council meeting, 31:1:17
on baptism, 14:3:292
blessing from Heber C. Kimball of, 23:3:1
brief biography, 23:3:17n
and Mr. Caird, 12:4:511–12
called "The Archer of Paradise" by W. W. Phelps, 23:1:5
converts John Taylor, 23:3:2, 86
defense of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:214
description of Manchester, England, in letter to Joseph Smith, 27:1:127–30
and Deseret, 29:4:8
discourses of, 31:1:15n
The Evening and The Morning Star, 14:4:502
gave Book of Mormon to W. W. Phelps, 23:1:4
imprisoned with King Follett, 18:2:180
and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:373–82
Jackson County conflict, 14:4:410, 416–17
on Joseph Smith's power of speech, 31:2:20, 24
letters of, 28:1:32–33
letters to wife, 12:4:535–36
letter to Queen Victoria of England, 3:1:34; 5:1:5
missionary travels to Toronto, Canada, 23:3:1
murder of, 15:2:225 (*see also* McLean, Elinore Jane)
petition written by, 26:2:37–39
plans for California settlement, 21:4:412
poetry, 12:4:497
on power of Joseph Smith, 15:2:157
preached about leaving Nauvoo at conference, 31:1:24
preaching in Mentor, 12:4:497–98
as reformer, 12:4:363–64
and reorganization of divisions,

24:3:382–88
returned from East, 23:3:86
shook hands with Bullock in temple, 31:1:42, 45
spoke at organization meeting, 31:1:25
and succession, 21:3:303, 305, 310, 315, 317, 320–21, 328
visited John Taylor, 23:3:1
in Winter Quarters, 24:3:373–88
and women, 20:1:41

Pratt, Rey L., Mexican Mission, 15:3:293–307. *See also* Mexico; Mission

Pratt, Romania Bunnell, 18:3:393
third wife of Charles Penrose, 27:1:121

Prayer, 21:2:254. *See also* Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ; Meditation, Moment of silence; Private devotion, Smith, Joseph, Jr.
in early Christian prayer circles, 19:1:51–53, 55
poem, 21:2:188
rods, 24:3:530–32
role, and remembering the sick and dead, 19:1:68–71
in schools, 27:3:133–34, 185–95
at stake farm, 14:3:384
without answer, 9:2:223

Prayer circles. *See also* Ordinances; Temple
as celestial pattern, 19:1:63
early Christian, 19:1:41–78
to exclude outside world, 19:1:64
Latter-day Saint, 19:1:79–105
at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:50, 63, 63n, 66, 69–74

Predestination, 27:3:12, 23

Preexistence. *See also* King Follett Discourse
biblical support for, 31:3:70
doctrinal history, book review, 30:1:108–11
in early Christian writings, 22:1:36–37

Prelude, The, by William Wordsworth, 10:2:212–15

Preparation, 21:3:302–3, 306–7, 314, 332

Presbyterian Church, 27:2:28. *See also* Religion
reaction to Mormonism, 27:2:42–44

Presbyterians, 27:3:11, 15, 20, 23
on Masonry, 3:2:27
in New York, 9:3:390–91

Prescott, William M., 7:3:185

Presidency of LDS Church, 23:3:55–57, 62

President of United States, 4:2:153, 155–57. *See also* United States of America; United States government

Presiding Bishop's Office, 3:3:30. *See also* Bishop

Press, Mormon, 12:4:465–69
items published before November 1839, 12:4:468–537

Pressure
atmospheric, 28:4:34, 36–37
vapor, 28:4:34

Preston, Robert L., on economic conspiracy, 14:3:319–30

Preston, England, 27:1:8–9

Price, Harrison T., 12:1:92

Price, Raymond, 12:1:92

Pride, intellectual, 19:4:469

Priestcraft, 16:4:499

Priesthood, 9:3:358, 362–63; 21:3:302, 304–5, 313–15, 317, 325. *See also* Aaronic Priesthood; Elias; Melchizedek
and Blacks in Church history, 19:3:394–402
and Brigham Young, 10:4:488–90
decline in war years, 13:2:152–54
duties of Heber J. Grant in youth, 24:2:138–49
enrollment, 13:2:148–50
fathers and, 10:1:10–11
female Rigdonite holders, 21:1:60; 23:3:54–57, 60–68, 70–71, 75–76
interrelationship of stakes, 20:1:5–6, 12–27
lesson manual, 13:2:142, 145–46
reform movement 1908–22, 13:2:137–56
reorganization of 1877, 20:1:3–36
restoration of keys by Elijah, 23:4:483
robes, 22:1:33
significance of, 13:2:154–56
teacher development, 13:2:148

Priesthood-Auxiliary Movement in 1928, 19:4:104–20

Primary, 21:2:245–48
organization of, 21:2:245

Primary Children's Hospital, opening, 18:1:77

Primitive Methodists, 27:1:28

Primitivism, Christian, 9:3:353–58, 361–62

Printing office, for *Nauvoo Neighbor* and *Times and Seasons*, 23:3:16

Prison reform, proposal of Joseph Smith, Jr., 5:1:4

Private devotion. *See also* Moment of silence; Prayer
Engle (Engel) v. Vitale, 27:3:185–86, 190

First Amendment, 27:3:186–87

Private devotion (*continued*)
Karcher v. May, 27:3:185, 188
 in public schools, 27:3:185–95
Wallace v. Jaffree, 27:3:187, 191–92

Private interest, 16:4:568

Probability theory, 28:1:84–85

Process, contrasted with structure, in psychotherapy, 19:4:464

Proclamation
 No. 1, of Backenstos, to oppose mob violence, 23:3:91
 No. 2, of Backenstos, exposing mob violence, 23:3:95–96

Proclamation of the Twelve Apostles, 5:1:7–8

Prodigal son, 22:1:19–21
 poem, 19:4:522

Producer cooperative, vs. capitalism, 18:4:540

Productivity, 4:3:276

Professional behavior, and gospel principles, 19:4:469–70

Professional responsibility, 16:4:507–16

Profit, true meaning of, 4:3:286–88

Progress, religious, 4:1:22–23

Progression, and perfection, 29:3:31

Proletarian internationalism, 12:1:47

Prometheus Unbound by Percy Bysshe Shelley, 9:4:416

Propaganda, in South Vietnam, 13:2:206–13

Properties, Lee County, Iowa, charts and maps, 19:3:271–75

Prophecy, linguistic patterns of, 10:1:95–106

Prophet, role of in LDS theology, 14:3:355

Prophetic call, literary patterns of, 26:4:69–70

Prophetic commission
 of Enoch, Moses chapter 6, 26:4:97
 in First Nephi, 26:4:67
 in Moses chapter 6, 26:4:97

Prophwyd y Jubil [*Prophet of the Jubilee*], 27:2:59–61, 63–64

Proportional representation, in U.S. Constitution, 27:3:76–78

Protest, student, 9:4:421–52

Protestantism, 8:2:113–25. *See also Religion*
 beliefs, book review, 9:4:503–5
 and early Mormon thought, 25:3:85
 work ethic, and American dream, 4:3:269–72

Protestant Mormons, in Ireland, 30:4:7–19

Protestant Reformation
 effect on art, 3:2:4

and politics, 27:3:121–23
 purpose of art, 3:2:4

Protestants, 5:3:212–13
 American, 23:4:392
 American-born, 3:2:30, 34
 massacre of, 3:2:33
 in support of democracy, 3:2:28
 work ethic, 28:4:9–10

Proust, Marcel, 7:1:51–52

Provençal, poetic tradition of, 4:3:219–34.
See also Literature

Provo, Utah. *See also Brigham Young University; Utah*
 colony, and Indians, 18:3:441–50
 settlement of, 12:2:149–51, 153

Proxmire, William, 15:1:22, 25–26

Proxy performances, Catholic, 21:1:9, 19

Pseudepigrapha, *Narrative of Zosimus*, 22:3:311–32

Pseudepigraphic works, throne-chariot motif in, 26:4:70

Psychohistory
 book review, 23:2:248–51
 in books of Fawn M. Brodie, 20:1:59

Psychology
 book review, 8:1:98–99
 and psychohistory, book review, 23:2:248–51

Psychotherapy
 harmful, 19:4:455
 and repentance, 21:3:291–300
 and revelation in scholarship, 19:4:449, 455
 theory of Laing on madness, 17:2:211–14, 216–18

Public policy, 7:3:231–35; 14:1:78
 and LDS Church, 14:1:78

Public virtue, and American government, 27:3:18–19, 29–49

Public works projects, and poor relief, 18:1:69–70

Puck, political cartoons about Mormonism, 1904–7, 18:4:504–19
 effects of, 18:4:516–19

Punishment, Joseph Smith on, 18:2:146–47

Punitive expedition, lead by Pershing to Mexico, 5:3:159. *See also Mexico*

Pupin, Michael, education, 16:4:485

Puritan Village, 14:1:58

Puritanism, 16:3:319. *See also Religion*

Puritans, 27:1:15; 27:3:12–14, 20, 22, 121, 128

Purple, William D.
 account of Joseph Smith, Jr., trial of 1826, 12:2:223–32

on Joseph Smith defense, 30:2:105
 notes of, not court transcript, 30:2:103
 scribe to Judge Neely, 30:2:91, 100
 status of notes of, 30:2:101
 Purpose of earth life, 23:4:406
 Pursie, Elder, mission companion of Charles Penrose, 27:1:115
 Pushkin, Aleksandr Sergeyevich
 Russian “negative type,” 3:2:56
 superfluous man, 3:2:58
 Putnam family, and Salem witch trials, 14:1:68
 Puysegur, Marquis de, hypnosis, 15:2:147
 Pyongyang, 12:1:49, 51–54
 Pyper, George D., Deseret Sunday School Union Board member, 23:1:25
Pyramid Texts, 22:1:41; 22:3:273
 Pythagoras, 13:1:91

Q

Qedussa, songs of heavenly council, 26:4:80–81
 Quadrant conference, 5:1:62
 Quakers, 5:3:233; 23:4:487–88, 490–91.
See also Religion
 on Masonry, 3:2:27
 Quarles, James Addison, 15:1:51–52, 55–56
 Quasars, 8:3:266–69. *See also Stars*
 Queen Anne’s War, 14:1:70. *See also War*
 Quest for godly community, Brigham Young’s, 28:3:45. *See also Young, Brigham*
 Quincy, Illinois, 24:1:92–93, 103–8
Quincy Whig, 23:3:30
 Quinn, D. Michael, and third-paradigmatic historiography, 31:2:161–62
 Qumran, Dead Sea Scroll community, 2:2:117–18, 120–21. *See also Dead Sea Scrolls*
 book review, 1:1:68–69
 community directed by priests, 23:1:56
 copper scroll, 10:4:461
 and Dead Sea Scrolls, 25:3:3
 Joseph Smith, Jr., taught people to expect additional discoveries, 23:1:52
 library of, 2:2:113–17
 and New Testament church, 2:2:125
 people and culture of Essenes, 23:1:52–66
 property held in common, 23:1:55
 no proselyting, 23:1:62
 sealing up records, 23:1:59–60
 temple focus of community, 23:1:57

Quorum of the Anointed, members, 19:1:86–87
 Quorum of the Twelve Apostles, 2:2:249; 5:1:7; 20:1:5
 administering endowment, 19:2:136–37
 in charge of emigration, 19:2:175
 and Council of Fifty, 20:2:163
 1877 reorganization, 20:1:28
 and Joseph Smith’s assets, 19:2:175–76
 letter from, to LDS Church, 23:3:18–21
 mission to England and succession, 21:3:301–41
 and planning sessions for trek west, 24:3:308–20
 Qur’ān, 31:2:145–47
and Ibn Jarīr al-Ṭabarī, 31:2:147

R

Rabbis, 21:3:343–56
 Racine, 8:2:152–55, 157
 Racism, 10:1:53
 Radiation, in combustion, 26:3:88–93
 Rahner, Karl, Catholic theologian, 15:1:77
 “Raid, The,” 27:3:96
 Railroads, 7:1:53–55
and Mormon trail network, 24:3:336
Rainbow Trail, The, by Zane Grey, 18:4:486, 489, 495, 500
 Rain forests, 28:1:46
 Ramses II, poems about, 26:4:21–52
 Randolph Plan, U.S. Constitution, 27:3:70, 73, 75–78
 Rank, Otto, theory of stages of human growth, 21:3:295–97
 “Rappaccini’s Daughter,” 1:1:23
 Rationalism, revelation in theology, 14:3:354
 Ratzel, Friedrich, formulated “laws” of state growth, 7:2:104
 Rauschenbusch, Social Christian leader, 23:1:20
 Ray, William, rode with Bullock, 31:1:24
 Ray County, Missouri, 26:2:5, 7; 26:3:7
 meetings in, 26:3:12
 militia in, 26:3:18–19
 Reading habits, among active LDS women, 25:3:47–53
 Reaganomics, 22:4:425, 436, 439. *See also Economics; Supply-side economics*
 “Real Thing, The,” 5:1:31–32
 Reality, theology in the Church, 14:3:348
 Reason
and preventing war, 3:3:3, 13
and religion, 14:1:48–49
and revelation, 21:3:259–78

Reason (*continued*)
 and revelation, in academia, 19:4:452–54
 and revelation, in Western religious thought, 14:3:353–56
 Rebaptism, 20:1:25; 23:3:82
 in connection with plural marriage, 18:2:231–32
 for health, 18:2:229–31
 within Joseph Smith family, 18:2:229
 in Nauvoo, 18:2:226–32
 reformation and remission of sins, 18:2:227–29
 Record keeping, LDS Church
 beginnings, 30:1:75–76
 early clerks, 9:3:253–55
 Records. *See also* Genealogical research
 county and township, 11:4:529–31
 of Kirtland Safety Society (and other financial records), 11:4:531–34
 miscellaneous documents, 11:4:534–35
 newspapers, 11:4:536–37
 unifying theme in First and Second Nephi, 26:4:60–64
 Recreation, 16:1:123–25, 127, 134–37
 Brigham Young's, 28:3:42
 and Mormons, 26:3:51–53
 Red Cross, 13:3:323, 325–26
 Redemption, 16:2:277–89. *See also* Doctrine of Christ
 Redfield, David H.
 brief biography, 23:3:26n
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:26
 Redress petitions. *See also* Kirtland; Missouri; Mob violence; Nauvoo; Petitions
 bills of damage in, 26:2:35–37
 general petitions of, 26:2:37–38
 location of, 26:2:32–33
 in Missouri, 13:4:520–43
 personal information about filers of, 26:2:34
 sent to Federal government, 26:2:32–43
 Rees, Amos, 26:2:6, 19–21
 Jackson County conflict, 14:4:408, 412
 Reese, David M., animal magnetism, 15:2:152
 Reform, guided, definition of, 30:2:6
 Reformation, compared to Gothic age, 4:1:5, 7
 Reform Caucus, 27:3:75
 Reformed Baptists, in Western Reserve, 12:4:362–64
 Reformed Egyptian, language of Book of Mormon, book review, 6:1:58. *See also* Egyptian grammar
 Reformism, and early Mormonism, 26:3:54
 Regional writing movement, 18:1:89–92
 Reid [Reed], H. T., Joseph Smith's lawyer at Carthage, 24:1:88, 98
 Reid, Mayne, story about Danites, 23:2:153–56
 Reisach, Cardinal, 31:2:91
 Relationships, and personality, 19:4:458–67
 Relationship skills
 development of, 26:1:21
 problems with, 26:1:13
 Relief Society, 7:1:85; 16:2:251–52, 254; 21:3:307, 319. *See also* Women
 Deseret Hospital, 18:1:77
 and Emmeline B. Wells, 22:2:171–74
 encouraged genealogy, 31:2:128–35
 first in England, 27:1:72
 in Great Depression, 5:2:71–72, 77, 82
 in Mexico, 22:4:450
 and poor relief, 1850–1930, 18:1:77–79
 presidents of, biographies, book review, 31:1:103–6
 promoting social work, 23:1:35
 temple excursions, 31:2:133
 and women's place in Brigham Young's world, 18:3:388–90
Relief Society Magazine, 20:1:54–55; 20:2:161; 31:2:128–29, 132
 Religion. *See also* names of specific religions and religious leaders; History; Ritual; Theology; United States of America
 in America, 7:3:239–41
 and art, 11:1:38; 22:4:470
 and art, rift between, 6:1:33–34
 Asian, 6:3:163–69
 and communism, 15:3:324–47
 disfranchisement of Mormons, 16:3:400–408
 and economics, 3:3:15–33
 among educated German elite in 1930s and 1940s, 28:2:45–55
 and education, 29:2:57
 and family formation, 29:2:57
 freedom of, 27:3:91–117, 119, 130, 185–95
 freedom of, book review, 22:4:497–99
 in Great Britain, reform, 27:1:27–28
 intolerance of in 19th and 20th centuries, 3:1:19
 Karl Marx, 16:4:628
 and magic, book review, 27:4:105–21
 in novels of Robert Warren, 4:1:67–79
 political crusades against, 3:2:23–40
 resemblances among, 16:4:660–81 (see

also Religious parallels)
and science, 7:1:87–88; 20:3:313; 29:3:71
and science, Mormon view of, book review, 20:3:313–18
secularization of, 16:4:627–29
and sociology, 29:2:57
teaching of, 10:1:4
trends, book review, 8:4:474
 and voting, 16:3:399–400
Religiosity, 29:2:57
Religious activity and education
 LDS, 24:1:43–52
 non-LDS, 24:1:51
Religious attitudes, during time of Humphrey Clinker, 6:2:65–72
Religious dissatisfaction of LDS converts, 30:2:57
Religious enthusiasm, 2:1:77–84
Religious freedom, 28:3:50–51
Religious language, 2:2:227–40
Religious parallels
 common human predicament, 16:4:669–72
 devil invention theory, 16:4:665–66
 diffusion, as explanation for, 16:4:666–69, 679–80
 folklore/rituals, as explanation for, 16:4:670–71
 genetics, as explanation for, 16:4:665
 LDS theories about, 16:4:662–78
 light of Christ, as explanation for, 16:4:672–78
 primordial images, 16:4:663–65
Religious organizations, dropout rates, 29:2:73
Religious values, in education, 28:3:21–24
Remy, Jules, 14:2:159, 164–65; 31:2:63
Renaissance, 27:4:41
 art and religion in, 11:1:40
 balance of power and culture, 6:1:8–9
 classical, 6:1:18
 counter-renaissance, 6:1:18
 as distinct and transitional time period, 6:1:4–5, 23
 economic conditions, 6:1:11–14
 influence of economics on culture, 6:1:12–13
 intellectual-artistic movements in, 6:1:18
 Irish literary, 6:1:35
 literature and art, 6:1:18–20
 science, 6:1:20–23
 scientific reformation, 6:1:18
 style of living, 6:1:6–7
 and utopian fantasies, 3:3:35, 42
 varying interpretations of, 6:1:3–7, 23
Rencher, Alvin C., Book of Mormon
 wordprints, 30:3:89, 94–95. *See also* Book of Mormon; Wordprint studies
Rencher, James, in Mormon folklore, 17:1:43–44
Reorganized Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints, 21:1:65–67; 21:3:336–37, 340. *See also* Smith, Joseph, III
Book of Mormon transcript, 10:3:349
Church history, book review, 10:4:500–504
 and David Hyrum Smith, 12:2:171–73, 175–78
first foreign mission, Great Britain, 27:1:107
history of, 10:4:500–504
Kirtland Temple lot suits, 10:4:501–3
and New Corrected Edition of Bible, 9:1:9–16
organization of, 18:2:234
Repentance, 9:2:159–60; 21:3:298–99. *See also* Doctrine of Christ
Alvin R. Dyer on, 10:1:14
entering strait and narrow path, 31:3:36
humility as key to, 31:3:36–40
and last days, 25:1:10
poem, 22:2:214
time limit for, 15:1:19–21, 38–39
Representation. *See also* United States Constitution
 equal, in U.S. Constitution, 27:3:76–78
 proportional, in U.S. Constitution, 27:3:76–78
Repsher, Daniel M.
 against polygamy and slavery, 18:3:357
 brief biography, 23:3:23n
 on Mechanics Association business, 23:3:32
 nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Republican Party, 14:1:79–80, 97
 initiatives of Herbert Hoover, 4:2:164, 167
Residual rights, constitutional, 27:3:150–55
Resource development, principle of, 3:3:25–26
Restoration
 accounts of, book review, 24:2:242–43; 31:2:77–81
 fictional account, book review, 31:3:77–81
 movement, essays (LDS and RLDS), book review, 15:3:372–75
 of pioneer homes, 18:3:275–85

Restoration (*continued*)

pre-visions of, 22:3:279–88

theme of, 7:2:161–64

Restorationism, in Ohio, 12:4:346–64. *See also* Kirtland; United Order

Restoration/reformation movement, American, 30:4:79–81. *See also* History; United States of America

Resurrection, 15:1:41; 15:3:291–92; 23:3:12, 69–72. *See also* Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ

of Jesus Christ, 30:3:51–52

Joseph Smith on, 18:2:174

poems, 22:2:212–13; 24:2:190

as taught by Book of Mormon, 30:3:41–56

Revelation. *See also* Doctrine and Covenants

concept of, 8:4:378–82

conflict of science and, 31:3:52–56

critiqued, book review, 31:3:67–70

Doctrine and Covenants section 78, 13:1:27

Doctrine and Covenants sections 121–23, 13:1:25

in Ohio, 11:4:329–49, 407

on organizing people, 14:3:305

prerequisites to, 18:1:9

and scholarship, 19:4:449–73

stylistic elements of, 10:1:95–106

Revivalists, emphasis of movement, 23:1:20–21

Revivals, in Palmyra, New York, 9:3:309–20

Revolution. *See also* Union of Soviet Socialist Republics; War

Bolshevik, 30:2:14

right of, 4:3:264–67

Russian, 30:2:5–16

in Soviet Union, 30:2:6

why occurs, 30:2:7

Reynolds, Alice Louise, professor of English literature, 28:4:5–17

Reynolds, George, 27:2:99–100, 102–3

prosecution of, 26:4:113–14

Reynolds, Thomas

letters to, 11:3:276–92

photocopy of letter to, 14:4:475

suicide, 11:3:292

Reynolds v. United States, 26:4:113–14; 27:3:91–96, 108, 130. *See also* United States of America

Rhodakanaty, Plotino, letter to John Taylor, 22:3:294–97, 301–2, 307–10; 22:4:451

Rhythm, in poetry, 5:1:25. *See also* Poetry

Ribera, Julian, on Arabic theory, 4:3:219

Rice, Lewis L., editor of *Ohio Star*, anti-Mormon sentiments, 9:4:495

Rich, Abel S., early seminary teacher and principal, 21:3:264

Rich, Charles C.

biography, book review, 15:4:537–41

brief biography, 23:3:24n

to collect subscriptions for *Nauvoo Neighbor* and *Times and Seasons*, 23:3:85

drafted resolution on anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:29–31

and Eliza R. Snow, 22:1:90, 93

with George Q. Cannon, 27:1:99

LDS Church agent, 23:3:24

Mechanics Association trustee, 23:3:36, 39

at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79

in Nauvoo, 31:1:28, 38

nominated as alderman, 23:3:29

and San Bernardino, California, 29:4:43

Rich, Elizabeth, niece of John Taylor, 23:3:82

re baptized by John Taylor, 23:3:82

Rich, John, nephew of John Taylor, 23:3:82

brief biography, 23:3:82n

re baptized by John Taylor, 23:3:82

Rich, Joseph C., humorist, 14:3:333–34, 338

Richard, king of England, 27:1:14

Richards, Charles C., 10:3:266–67

Richards, Franklin D., 10:3:266–67; 27:1:85–87, 89–90. *See also* Bullock, Thomas; Genealogical research; Nauvoo; Utah

association with Charles Penrose, 27:1:120–21

brief biography, 23:3:25n; 31:1:17n

discarded broken glass, 31:1:17

examined, read, and compared history, 31:1:34–35, 39

genealogical missionaries, 17:3:359

genealogical work of, 31:2:117

lent robe to Bullock to use as pattern, 31:1:40

letter from Brigham Young, 18:3:350

LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

prayed, 31:1:55

prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:69, 73–74

prayed for Bullock family's health, 31:1:53

reported four prisoners taken, 31:1:20

talked to Bullock in office, 31:1:52

visited sick Bullock, 31:1:18
went down well to get meat, 31:1:18
went home with Bullock, 31:1:54
went to Music Hall and home with
Bullock, 31:1:70
Richards, George F., on American destiny,
14:1:82, 92
Richards, Heber J., contributor to *Keep-A-
Pitchinin*, 14:3:333–34. *See also*
Keep-A-Pitchinin
Richards, Ivor, chief delegate from Great
Britain to United Nations, 27:2:7.
See also United Nations
Richards, Jennetta, wife of Willard
Richards, 31:2:42, 51–53. *See also*
Great Britain; Richards, Willard
brief biography, 23:3:77n
death of, 23:3:77; 31:1:47
funeral of, 23:3:77
John Taylor administers to, 23:3:77
Richards, Lee Greene, artist, 21:2:171–72
Richards, Levi Willard, husband of Lula
Greene Richards, 21:2:164–65, 173–
74; 27:1:87
brief biography, 31:1:54n
Bullock went to his house, 31:1:54, 63
insulted by C. E. Bolton, 31:1:74
Richards, Lula Greene, 21:2:155–74
meaning of poetry, 25:3:61
Richards, Mary Haskin Parker, journal
excerpts, 20:1:43
Richards, Persis, 21:2:160
Richards, Phineas
brief biography, 23:3:29n
at Brigham Young family meeting,
23:3:17
drafted resolution on anti-Mormon
activity, 23:3:29–31
manuscripts, 28:1:16–17
on Mechanics Association committee,
23:3:32–33
in Nauvoo, 31:1:42, 61, 74
nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29
officer of Big Field Association, 23:3:87
speech of at Mechanics Association
meeting, 23:3:32
Richards, Rhoda, in Nauvoo, 31:1:42
Richards, Samuel W.
brief biography, 23:3:23n
in Nauvoo, 31:1:74
nominated as agent to guard against
anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Richards, Stephen L, coordinator of Social
Advisory Committee, 23:1:25–32
Richards, Willard, 2:1:87; 2:2:244;
14:2:215; 21:1:111, 114, 117;
23:1:3; 23:4:397–99; 24:1:89–91,
94, 98–103; 27:1:8, 17; 27:2:86, 88–
90, 92. *See also* Bullock, Thomas;
Great Britain; Mormon Battalion;
Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Young,
Brigham; Utah
asked Bullock to go to California with
him, 31:1:22–23
asked by Bullock's wife to pray for her,
31:1:31
and book of Abraham, 11:4:387–88,
395–96
brief biography, 23:3:18n; 31:1:15n
Bullock adopted into family of, 31:1:45
Bullock assisted, 31:1:42, 47, 50
Bullock called on, 31:1:24–25, 27, 30,
38
Bullock dined with, 31:1:24–25, 44
Bullock read history to, 31:1:34
childhood, 31:2:41
compared meeting minutes, 31:1:25
compilation of Church history, 31:2:44–
56
council meeting, 31:1:22
crossed river, 31:1:51
dictated history, patriarchal blessings,
31:1:40, 42–43
effort to recruit soldiers for Mormon
Battalion, 21:4:478, 481
funeral of Jennetta, his wife, 23:3:77
helps design private seal for Twelve
Apostles, 23:3:34
as historian, 31:2:31–32, 41–60
historical writing style, 31:2:56–60
history, 11:4:466, 468–70
John Taylor and Brigham Young at
house of, 23:3:34
joined LDS Church, 31:2:42
kept Joseph Smith's diaries, 31:2:25
kept Joseph Smith's personal journal,
31:2:42–44
laid hands on Bullock, 31:1:15
at laying of cornerstone of temple,
23:3:49–50
letter from, 31:1:54, 57
letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter,
23:3:37–38
letter to, 31:1:69
letter to Church on temple, 23:3:18–21
letter to state governors on persecutions,
23:3:41–44
at meeting to choose county officers,
23:3:79
mission to England, 31:2:42
not trusted by Windsor Lyons, 31:1:28
ordered Bullock to receive pay, 31:1:49

Richards, Willard (*continued*)

- oxen, 31:1:65, 72
- at party at Benbows', 23:3:81
- and planning sessions for trek west, 24:3:306
- prophesy concerning Mexican War, 21:4:482
- recommendation of Bullock, 31:1:49, 51, 55–56
- recording of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:182–84, 193–96
- reported Joseph Smith's addresses, 31:2:27–28, 30–31
- reported Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68
- scribe, 11:4:454–56
- sealed letter at his home, 31:1:38
- sent for Bullock, 31:1:51
- September 5, 1840 letter from England to Nauvoo, 18:3:466–75
- settled Sister Lucy's accounts, 31:1:43
- sick, 31:1:26, 34–35, 44–45
- and succession in LDS Church leadership, 21:3:310, 313, 317, 319, 321, 325
- supervised writing of Joseph Smith's "History," 23:3:52
- treated Bullock's sickness, 31:1:18
- treated sick at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:23
- worked with Thomas Bullock, 31:1:6
- Richards, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:26
- Richardson, Brother, in Nauvoo, 31:1:68
- Richardson, Edmund W., in Mexico, privations, 5:3:155. *See also* Mexico
- Richmond, Missouri, 14:2:210; 26:2:3. *See also* Missouri; Mob violence
- Richmond Court of Inquiry, 26:2:3–26; 26:3:10, 26
- conduct of, 26:2:18–22
- evaluation of, 26:2:22–26
- intimidation of Mormons in, 26:2:18
- Mormon defense in, 26:2:20–21
- purpose of, 26:2:4–5
- Salt Sermon in, 26:2:17
- truthfulness of prosecution's witnesses in, 26:2:13–18
- Ricoeur, Paul
- on historians, 31:2:170
- on history, 31:2:158–59
- Riddyville, Idaho
- as ghost town, 30:1:23
- location, 30:1:14
- settling of, 30:1:10
- stories about, 30:1:9–24
- Riders of the Purple Sage* by Zane Grey, 18:4:483–91, 494–96, 498–502
- Ridges, Florence, polygamous wife of Joseph H. Dean, 18:1:16–18
- Ridgeway, Matthew, opposed American intervention in Vietnam, 12:1:20. *See also* Vietnam
- Rigdon, John Wycliffe, son of Sidney
- Rigdon, 21:1:38–39, 47, 59. *See also* Rigdon, Sidney
- Rigdon, Nancy, testimony against Sampson Avard, 26:2:8, 12
- Rigdon, Sidney, 2:1:79, 81–82; 11:4:325, 346, 405–6, 410, 477–81, 483–84, 486–87, 493–94, 517; 12:3:252, 260; 13:1:52, 56–58; 13:4:501; 14:1:107; 18:2:166–67; 21:1:37–67; 23:4:469–70, 475, 492–93; 26:2:33, 36; 26:3:54, 57; 28:1:9–10, 14, 23, 26. *See also* Book of Mormon; Doctrine and Covenants; Kirtland; Nauvoo; Ridgonites; Smith, Joseph, Jr.
- appointment to locate potential settlements, 26:2:46
- book review, 13:4:584–87
- brief biography, 23:3:47n
- and Christian primitivism, 9:3:352, 366–68
- on contemporary dress, 26:3:51
- conversion, 2:2:129–30
- and Danites, 14:4:426; 23:2:148
- defensive policies, 26:3:15
- description of counties above Jackson County, 14:4:496
- description of Missouri, 14:4:494–95
- early Baptist career, 21:1:44
- excommunication, 21:1:58
- Fourth of July Oration, 14:4:502
- and gift of Aaron, 24:3:529
- gift of oration, 11:1:90–92
- hostile remarks attributed to, 26:3:25
- joined by Abraham Hodge, 23:3:48
- and Joseph Smith, Jr., 11:1:90–91
- and Kirtland Safety Society, 17:4:433–34
- Lectures on Faith, 19:1:13–15
- letter concerning Jackson County conflict, 14:4:413–14
- letters, 11:4:526–27
- licensed into ministry, date discrepancies, 21:1:40–41
- Mason, 21:1:59
- non-Mormon record of conversion, 12:3:308–9
- in Ohio, 12:4:346, 351–64, 483, 522–24
- Peter's Creek Baptist church, 21:1:43–44

and Phelps's revelation, 14:4:405
in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, 21:1:39–42
and Richmond Court of Inquiry, 26:2:3, 8, 12
revelations of, 31:1:74
scribe, 11:4:443–44
statement of self-government, 26:3:14
and succession, 21:3:305, 309, 322–24, 327–29, 335, 340
succession in journal of Joseph Fielding, 19:2:155
Salt Sermon, 14:4:423, 427
in Warren, Ohio, 21:1:46–47, 49
Rigdonites, 21:1:53, 61–62, 67. *See also* Rigdon, Sidney
Riis, Jacob, Social Christian leader, 23:1:21
Riley, Woodbridge, mesmerism, 15:2:153–55
Rimington, R. S., early missionary to South Seas, 23:4:432
Ripley, Alanson, Nauvoo city surveyor, 18:2:248
Ripley, George, American religionist, 2:1:83–84
Rites of passage, in Eileen Kump's *Bread and Milk and Other Stories*, 24:2:164–72
Ritual. *See also* Religion
ancient, 21:1:4, 21
Catholic, 21:1:4, 8, 34 (*see also* Catholic Church)
Catholic and Mormon, 21:1:3, 28, 32
clothing, 22:1:31–45
gestures, 19:1:53–54
River of Internationalism, 12:1:40
Rives, William C.
brief biography, 23:3:38n
letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
Robber's Roost by Zane Grey, 18:4:498–500
Robbins, Lewis
early missionary in New York, 11:4:507
in Nauvoo, 31:1:55–56, 70
Roberts, B. H., 8:1:39, 45–46; 11:4:337, 417; 12:3:259–60, 262; 14:1:81, 83, 91, 94, 97, 109; 21:1:120–21; 27:1:16
aphorisms in Book of Mormon, 19:4:434–35
bibliography, book review, 8:1:103–5
and Book of Mormon, 19:4:427–45
book review, 21:2:248–50
on Brigham Young, 23:3:7
creative writer, 19:4:435–37, 443
defender of Book of Mormon, 19:4:433–34
devil's advocate, 19:4:439–42
doctrinal teachings from Book of Mormon, 19:4:437–39
as historian, 16:3:409–14
John Taylor diary source for writing of, 23:3:6
on Joseph Smith as translator, 19:4:432–33
missionary, 21:2:249
politician, 21:2:249–50
publication of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:191
published Lucy Mack Smith's vision, 23:3:63
reaction to Manifesto, 22:3:363–66
Southern reception of, 28:2:9–10
on Three Witnesses, 19:4:431–32
as U.S. Representative, 28:2:9–10
writer, 21:2:249
Roberts, Edward, anti-Mormon sentiments, 27:2:63
Robertson, Hilton A., 12:1:88. *See also* Japan; Mission
Japan Mission, 15:171, 191, 208
mission president, Japan, 12:1:92
Robert Tyler, Southern Rights Champion, 14:1:104
Robinson, Ebeneezer, and Joseph's 1836 Salem visit, 24:4:499–501, 503–4
Robinson, Ebenezer. *See also* Rigdon, Sidney; Rigdonites
Sidney Rigdon's first counselor, 21:1:63
converts Rigdonites to RLDS, 21:3:66–67
about 1838 trial of Mormons in Missouri, 26:2:15, 18
Robinson, Gain, attested to Joseph Smith's good character, 10:3:285. *See also* Smith, Joseph, Jr.
Robinson, George W., 26:2:12, 15
charges against, 26:3:18
Mormon history by, 26:3:17–18
scribe, 11:4:449–50
secretary to first presidency, 26:3:25
Robinson, Joseph E., president of California Mission before San Francisco earthquake, 23:4:431–32. *See also* San Francisco
Robinson, Louise Yates, Relief Society president, 23:1:37
Robinson family in Manchester, England, 27:1:49–50
Robison, Chauncey
brief biography, 23:3:79n
county recorder at Carthage, 23:3:94

Robison, Chauncey (*continued*)
 forced from office and home by mob, 23:3:94
 postmaster, 23:3:94
 school commissioner, 23:3:79

Rochefort, Marquis of, 14:2:174

Rock Island, Illinois, 7:1:55–58

Rockwell, Orrin Porter, 8:1:100–102; 8:2:205–6; 9:4:419; 13:4:497–98; 14:2:215; 15:4:391–416
 biography, book reviews, 8:1:100–102; 24:3:389–91
 deputized by Backenstos, 23:3:95
 and murder of Governor Boggs, 11:3:276–88
 shot Frank Worrell, 23:3:95

Rockwell, Timothy, Ohio congressman during bank charter debates, 23:4:472. *See also* Kirtland Safety Society Bank

Rockwood, Albert Perry, 26:2:16–17; 26:3:27–28
 adopted by (sealed to) Brigham Young, 14:3:300
 born, 28:1:5
 General Authority, 28:1:7
 journals of, 28:1:18–35
 letters from, 28:1:34–35
 life of, 28:1:5, 7
Rockwood Journals, 28:1:18–35

Rocky Mountains, 2:2:131–35, 140–41, 143. *See also* Mormon trails; Pioneers; Pioneer trails; Florence, Nebraska; Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Young, Brigham
 journey to, 31:1:24, 40

Rogers, David W., hymnal, 12:4:524–26

Rogers, Noah, in Nauvoo, 31:1:50

Rogers, Thomas, work of, 26:3:114–18

Rojas, Julian, early missionary of Mexican Central Mission, 22:3:304; 22:4:448–49. *See also* Mexico

Rojas, Ricardo, on Spanish literature, 2:2:183. *See also* Literature

Rollins, Caroline, saved original Book of Mormon manuscript, 12:4:483. *See also* Book of Mormon manuscript

Rollins, James H., Danite involvement, 26:2:16, 18

Rollins, Mary Elizabeth, saved original Book of Mormon manuscript, 12:4:483

Rollins, Mary Jane, married William Smith, 23:3:60

Roman invasion of Britain, 29:1:49. *See also* Great Britain; History

Romania, early missionary efforts in, 11:1:94–99

Romans, 9:2:120, 123; 9:4:444–46. *See also* History

Romans, book of, 11:2:188–95. *See also* Bible

Romanticism, 5:1:19–30

Rome. *See also* History
 influence in Western world, 6:3:123
 in Josephus' time, 6:3:183

Rommel, Erwin, 28:2:58–59. *See also* Germany; War

Romney, George, 11:3:219–40
 and American Motors, 11:3:221–22
 evangelism of, 11:3:225–29, 233–40
 1968 presidential bid, 11:3:220–40

Roosevelt, Franklin D., 5:2:72–73, 81. *See also* History; United States of America; War
 World War II, 5:1:54, 56, 59–62

Roosevelt, Theodore, supported by Social Christian organizations, 23:1:21

Rosales, Angel, early missionary of Mexican Central mission, 22:4:449–50. *See also* Mexico; Mission

Rose, Ethel
 brief biography, 23:3:79n
 county treasurer, 23:3:79
 forced by mob to leave Carthage, 23:3:79

Rose, Paul S., Asian and Philippines missions, 12:1:85–88, 95. *See also* Mission

Rosser, Ann Sophia Jones, first woman missionary of Great Britain, 27:1:70. *See also* Great Britain; Mission

Rossetti, Christina, 4:3:189–96
 and Charles Bagot Cayley, 4:3:191
 as fundamentalist, 4:3:189–96
 poetry of, 4:3:190–96

ROTC, 9:4:436–37

Roughing It by Mark Twain, 14:2:273, 276, 279, 284, 287. *See also* Literature; Twain, Mark

Rounds, Samuel D., writ against Joseph Smith, 23:4:470

Roundy, Shadrack, in Nauvoo, 31:1:24

Rousseau, Henry David, 28:3:13

Roux, Father, letter to Bishop Rosati, 14:4:487

Rowe, David E., missionary of Minnesota Manitoba mission, 14:1:103

Rowley, William
 brief biography, 23:3:51n
 business with John Taylor, 23:3:51

Royal Academy of Fine Art in Copenhagen, 23:4:401. *See also* Art

Royle, Henry, in Nauvoo, 31:1:56

Royle, Matilda, in Nauvoo, 31:1:56

Rozsa, Patience Loader. *See* Archer, Patience Loader Rozsa

Rudd, Cyprian, present when Kirtland Bank charter went to assembly, 23:4:472. *See also* Kirtland Safety Society Bank

Rule of Law, 16:3:331–36. *See also* Law agency, 16:3:335
definition of, 16:3:332
Hayek, F. A., 16:3:331–32
moral responsibility, 16:3:335–36

Rule-oriented philosophy, 30:2:19–21
of BYU students, 30:2:29 (*see also* Brigham Young University)
other cultures don't have, 30:2:31

Running Water colony, and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:279–81

Rushton, Edwin, in Nauvoo, 31:1:19, 25, 27, 29–34, 61

Rushton, Eliza, in Nauvoo, 31:1:32

Rushton, Frederick, in Nauvoo, 31:1:19–20, 51

Rushton, Jane Wood
brief biography, 31:1:19n
recognized cow, 31:1:19, 31
visited Bullock, 31:1:22
would not help Bullock, 31:1:51

Rushton, John, in Nauvoo, 31:1:66

Rushton, Lettice Johnson
brief biography, 31:1:21n
nursed children, 31:1:21
sick, 31:1:73
slept, 31:1:22
visited by Bullock, 31:1:54

Rushton, Mary Ann, in Nauvoo, 31:1:23

Rushton, Pamela, death of, in Nauvoo, 31:1:29

Rushton, Richard, in Nauvoo, 31:1:22

Rusk, Dean, "Yellow Peril" speech, 12:1:13, 19. *See also* Communism

Ruskin, John, and Thomas Carlyle, 5:3:219–29

Russell, Bertrand, 14:2:146

Russell, Isaac, 27:1:3, 8

Russia. *See* Union of Soviet Socialist Republics

Ryder, Symonds, early convert in Kirtland, 11:4:492–93

Ryland, John F., Jackson County conflict, 14:4:408

Ryle, Gilbert, and religious language, 2:2:229

S

Sabbath, 12:1:133–38; 21:3:352
inappropriate activities in Jackson County, 13:1:16–17

school, beginnings and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:132–36, 146–48. *See also* Grant, Heber J.; Sunday

Sac Indians, 21:4:491–95. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham

Sacrament
Christian derivation, 21:1:4
importance of to Thomas Bullock, 31:1:57, 61, 65, 67, 69, 71, 73

Sacred Grove, 9:3:343. *See also* First Vision

Sacred Harp, 23:4:393, 395–96, 398

Sacrifice, 16:4:667
in Catholicism, 21:1:28
human, and book of Abraham, 9:4:473–80 (*see also* Abraham, book of)
in times of peace and war, 10:1:48–51

Sade, Marquis de, 8:4:388, 392–94

Safford, Arizona, 9:4:512

Sahagún, Bernardino de, 17:1:104

Saint-Exupery, Antoine de, 8:4:444–48

Salamanca, University of, 8:2:216

Salamander, book review, 27:4:112, 120.
See also Hofmann, Mark

Salamander letter. *See* Harris letter

Salem, Massachusetts, 14:1:67–69, 73–74
and Joseph Smith's treasure hunting, 24:4:499–506 (*see also* Treasure hunters)

Salisbury, Katherine Smith
brief biography, 23:3:64n
Joseph Smith's sister, 23:3:64
and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64, 68

Salisbury, Wilkins Jenkins
brief biography, 23:3:64n
heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64

Salt, Henry
consul general of England, 31:3:12
employs Giovanni Battista Belzoni to excavate in Egypt, 31:3:11–12

Salt Lake City, Utah, 21:3:328, 340. *See also* Utah; Young, Brigham
and City of Zion plan, 17:2:233–35
and Rocky Mountain Bookstore, 9:2:144–54

Salt Lake City Social Welfare League, 23:1:32

Salt Lake Daily News, 9:2:148

Salt Lake Herald, 14:1:92

Salt Lake Herald Republican, 14:1:110

Salt Lake Stake, home missionary program, 17:1:88–96

Salt Lake Stake of Zion, 3:1:43

Salt Lake Temple. *See also* Temple excursion, from Japan, 12:1:93 and William Weeks, 19:3:356

Salt Lake Theater, 4:2:110–12; 9:2:145

Salt Lake Tribune, history of, 12:1:142–44

Salt Sermon, 26:2:17. *See also* Rigdon, Sidney; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Salvation. *See also* Doctrine of Christ; Smith, Joseph, Jr. according to early Mormon thought, 25:3:85 and adoption, 14:3:291 concept of in Christian primitivism, 9:3:364 for the dead, 15:4:440–41; 22:1:7–8 and Goethe's *Faust*, 25:3:13 poem, 20:2:150 speech of John Taylor on, 23:3:13–14, 76 symbols of, 8:3:311–24

Samaritans, 9:2:133

Samoa, 28:1:43–44 missionaries, 12:1:81 stakes, 12:1:82

Samoan Mission. *See also* Mission founding, 18:1:12–16 reopening, 18:1:16–19

Samuel the Lamanite, on resurrection, 30:3:49–50. *See also* Book of Mormon

Samuel manuscript from Cave 4 Qumran, compared to First Samuel chapter 11, 25:3:5

San Andreas Fault, 23:4:431. *See also* California

San Andres de la Cal branch, 22:4:449

San Bernardino, California, Mormon settlement of, 29:4:43. *See also* California

San Francisco, Diego de, priest, 10:2:151

San Francisco, California, earthquake, 23:4:433. *See also* California

San Ildefonso, Arizona, winter feast at, 6:2:93–99

San Pedro Mártir branch, organized by Anthony Ivins, 22:4:452

San Quintino, Giulio de, curator of Museo Egitto in Turin, Italy, 8:2:196

Sanders, Brother, nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Sandford, Mrs., in Nauvoo, 31:1:67

Sandwich Islands, 31:1:50n. *See also* Hawaii Mission, 18:1:13–14

Sangamo Journal, 22:4:492–94

Sangar, Dr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:40

Sanpete County, 23:4:403–4

Sanpete, scenes from, book review, 28:2:116–18

San-Pitch, and Ute Treaty, 14:3:367–69. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham

Santa Fe, trade, 13:1:10–13, 16, 18

Sarpy, Peter, and Mormon trek west, 24:3:302

Sartoris, 9:4:454–55

Sartre, Jean-Paul, 1:1:11–12

Satan, 22:1:16–17, 27, 38–40; 23:3:14, 22, 53. *See also* Lucifer as deity, *see* Diabolism plan of, 27:3:129, 174 (*see also* Preexistence)

Satzinger, Helmut, letter from, concerning Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:15

Saunder, B. F., Grand Canyon Cattle Company, 18:4:497

Saunders, Orlando, acquaintance of Joseph Smith, 10:3:307–10

Savage, Charles R., 9:2:144–54 photographer, 14:3:333–34, 340

Savage, Jehiel, in Nauvoo, 31:1:56, 61

Savage, Levi, opposed Donner party's late start, 18:3:353

Scandinavian Saints, 14:1:35

Scandinavians, in Utah, 23:4:404

Scarlet Letter, The, by Nathaniel Hawthorne, 1:1:24–28. *See also* Hawthorne, Nathaniel; Literature

Schaefer, Walter V., on determining guilt and innocence, 16:4:512. *See also* Law

Schechter, Solomon, founder of Jewish Theological Seminary of America, 21:3:344

Schegel, Friedrich, lectures of, 3:2:28

Schaaf-Herzog Encyclopedia of Religious Knowledge, and Joseph Smith trial of 1826, 12:2:223–24, 228

Schizophrenia, Laing therapy, 17:2:214–16

Schlumberger, Daniel, and archaeology, 12:1:62. *See also* Archaeology

Schnibbe, Karl-Heinz, book review, 25:3:132

Scholarship. *See also* Education and gospel principles, 19:4:469–70 transitoriness of, 9:1:43–47

Scholasticism, new, 1:1:59–60

School of the Elders, 20:1:41. *See also* Kirtland; School of the Prophets history, 19:1:6–9

School of the Prophets, 3:1:67. *See also* Kirtland; Lectures on Faith history, 19:1:6–7

Schools. *See also* Brigham Young University; Education; Education, LDS schools

on Pacific Islands, 12:1:82

prayer in, 27:3:133–34, 185–95

Schoppe, Amalie, author of *Der Prophet*, 14:2:142

Schubert, Franz, as model for song composers, 1:1:6–7. *See also* Music

Schwob, Marcel. *See also* Literature

accomplishments, 6:1:41–42

discussion of “The Talking Machine,” 6:1:41–43

French translation of *Hamlet*, 8:2:156–57

as symbolist, 7:1:48–49

translation of “The Talking Machine,” 6:1:43–47

Science. *See also* Astronomy; Chemistry; Geology; Mathematics; Scientific Method

applied, 3:3:35, 39–40, 42

in education, 4:1:22

and ethics, 26:1:74–75

and religion, 7:1:87–88; 20:3:313; 29:3:71

and religion, book review, 8:4:468–73

and religion, Mormon view of, book review, 20:3:313–18

responsible for human happiness, 3:3:36–37

responsible for man’s wants, 3:3:38

and theology, 29:3:71

Scientific method, 3:3:40; 27:4:39, 42. *See also* Science

inspired, 27:4:44–47

traditional, 27:4:44

Scilly Islands, and wreck of *Julia Ann*, 29:2:18

Scotland. *See also* McKay, David O.

demographics of LDS members, 27:2:38–42

Edinburgh conference 1851, 27:2:37

1855–59, 27:2:31–32

emigration of members, 27:2:35

first missionary efforts, 27:2:27

growth, 1840–51, 27:2:30

highlanders in Church, 27:2:31

industrial revolution, 27:2:28

Kilmarnock conference and decline, 27:2:33

life in 1760s, 6:2:65, 70–71

membership, 27:2:30–33

missionaries, 27:2:29

Mormonism in, 29:3:5

religious awakening, 27:2:29

social conditions 1870–1900, 27:2:47–48

Scott, Isaac, on King Follett Discourse, 18:2:218. *See also* King Follett Discourse

Scott, Jacob, on rebaptism, 18:2:229

Scott, John C., leader of military action against Native Americans, 18:3:437. *See also* Native Americans

Scott, John

brief biography, 23:3:57n

investigated at scene of Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:57

Nauvoo policeman, 23:3:57

Scott, Sarah, King Follett Discourse, 18:2:189. *See also* King Follett Discourse

Scott, Walter, 2:1:79, 81; 9:4:418, 460; 12:4:357–58

Scovil, Lucius N.

brief biography, 23:3:32n; 31:1:17n

followed cow, 31:1:17

gave Albern Allen’s note to Bullock, 31:1:63

Mechanics Association trustee, 23:3:32–33, 36

Scowcroft, Richard, *Children of the Covenant*, 18:1:92, 95–96

Screwtape Letters, The, 12:2:188–91. *See also* Lewis, C. S.; Literature

Scripture. *See also* Bible; New Testament; Old Testament; Symbolism

corrections, 11:4:336

literal interpretation of, 7:1:22–27

study, 24:1:53–60

symbols in, book review, 31:1:117–19

and symbols of salvation, 8:3:321–24

textual development of, 10:2:245–48

as word of God, essays about, book review, 31:2:66–72

Scripture, LDS. *See also* Bible; Book of Mormon; Doctrine and Covenants; Pearl of Great Price

analysis via historical-critical method, 31:3:67–68

as word of God, essays about, book review, 31:3:66–72

Scriptures Publications Committee, 22:4:388

Seal, of Twelve Apostles, 23:3:34

Sealing, as adoption, 14:3:293–95, 312. *See also* Ordinances

Seaton, N. E., letter from Joseph Smith, book review, 6:3:180

Sebastopol policy, and Move South, 29:4:68

Sebolo, Antonio. *See* Lebolo, Antonio

Second Coming. *See also* Doctrine of Christ; Jesus Christ; Millennium book review, 21:4:534–36

preparations for, 5:1:7–8, 12, 17

Second Nephi, unities with First Nephi and form-critical analysis, 26:4:53, 58–64. *See also* Book of Mormon

Secrecy, to protect sacredness of ordinances, 19:1:58, 66. *See also* Ordinances

Secret gospel of Mark, 22:3:261

Secularization

- two types, 16:4:629
- and Mormonism, 16:4:629–30

Security

- American and Russian perceptions, 25:1:115–27
- book review, 10:4:491–93
- poem, 3:3:14

Security program, of LDS Church, 5:2:75–85

Seder, 23:4:484–85

Seekers, in LDS Church, book review, 30:1:121–26

“Seer, The,” by John Taylor, sung at Seventies’ Hall dedication, 23:3:9

Seer stones, 24:4:536–40. *See also* Smith, Joseph, Jr.

Self-actualization, as aim of education, 28:3:13

Self-betrayal, 26:1:39–41

- distortion of conscience in, 26:1:46–49
- duty and desire in, 26:1:46
- emotional bondage in, 26:1:49–54
- escape from, 26:1:71
- helping of, 26:1:53–55
- learned through socialization, 26:1:66, 69
- liberation from, 26:1:51–53
- moral requirement of, 26:1:41
- persistence of, 26:1:60
- positive image in, 26:1:50–51
- problems with, 26:1:67
- rehabilitation of, 26:1:70
- victimhood in, 26:1:42

Self-control, 16:1:165–83

Self-definition, elements of, 26:1:20–25

Self-esteem, building of in therapy, 26:1:15–16, 27

Selfishness, of Elders of Israel, 14:3:305

Self-knowledge, 26:1:67–68, 71

Self-pity, 16:4:621

Self-realization, and women in Church, 20:1:52

Self-understanding, elements of, 26:1:11–13

Sen-sen papyrus, 9:1:97–101

Seneca, 9:4:450. *See also* Native Americans

Separation of powers, 4:2:154–56. *See also* United States government

Separatism, 27:3:13

Septuagint, 2:2:120

Sequestrectomy, Nathan Smith’s operation on Joseph Smith, 21:2:139, 144, 150, 153–54. *See also* Osteomyelitis; Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Smith, Nathan

Seren Gomer [The Star of Gomer], 27:2:61, 63

Sermo humilis, and sermons of Spencer W. Kimball, 25:4:79

Sermon on the Mount, in Joseph Smith Translation, 9:2:168–71. *See also* Bible

Sesquicentennial of LDS Church in British Isles. *See also* Great Britain

- celebration of, 27:1:13, 16
- symposium at BYU, 27:1:3, 5

Sesshū, art of, 12:1:72. *See also* Art

Sessions, Patty Bartlett, journal excerpts, 20:1:44–48

Seth, in *Apocalypse of Adam*, 17:2:134–37. *See also* *Apocalypse of Adam*

Seven Sages, 9:4:440–41

Seventies

- 1877 reorganization, 20:1:28
- home missionaries, 17:1:96

Seventies’ Hall, dedication, 23:3:7–16. *See also* Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr.; Taylor, John

Sex, 8:1:24

- codes, shift of, 8:1:25–26
- education, 21:3:264
- Judæo-Christian tradition, 8:1:24–26
- and morality, 16:4:598–99
- “New Morality,” 8:1:23, 25–29, 35
- norms, 8:1:33–34
- premarital, culture, 8:1:30–32
- premarital, marital adjustment, 8:1:29–30
- premarital, trends, 8:1:29
- premarital, values vs. behavior, 8:1:30–35
- promiscuity, 8:1:99

Sexuality, book review, 22:1:109–13

Shabaka stone, 7:1:5–7

Shakers. *See also* Religion; Rigdon, Sidney and Mormons, 20:1:94–99

reception of missionaries, 11:4:489

Shakespeare, William, 8:2:147–57; 9:4:407–9. *See also* Hamlet; Literature

 excerpts from *Henry IV*, 27:2:5–6

 excerpts from *Henry V*, 27:2:6

 excerpts from *Julius Caesar*, 27:2:6

 excerpts from *Richard II*, 27:2:10

 excerpts from *Twelfth Night*, 27:2:6

 excerpts from *Taming of the Shrew*, 27:2:7

Shandy, Tristan, 7:3:208–24

Shang dynasty, 6:3:130. *See also* China

Sharon, Vermont, birthplace of Joseph Smith, 14:2:199

Sharp, Thomas, C., 14:2:142; 24:1:84, 92–93, 106

 acquitted, 23:3:49

 anti-Mormon editorials, 22:4:492–95

 anti-Mormon writings, 21:4:495–96

 trial for murder of Joseph and Hyrum Smith, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42

Warsaw Signal on King Follett Discourse, 18:2:190

Shawnee, prophet Elskawata, 21:4:492. *See also* Native Americans

Shay's Rebellion, 27:3:69. *See also* History; United States of America

She-ne-we-medy, became Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:59. *See also* Topsfield, Massachusetts

Sheets, Elijah, traveling bishop, supervises tithing, 23:2:185–86. *See also* Bishops

Shelley, Percy Bysshe, 9:4:409–10, 416–17. *See also* Literature

 foresaw restoration, 27:1:38

Shema, Jewish prayer, 21:3:352–53

Shepherd, J. R., in San Francisco earthquake, 23:4:432. *See also* San Francisco, California

Sheppard-Towner Act, 23:1:35. *See also* United States of America

Sherbert v. Verner, 27:3:109–13

Sherman, Delcena Johnson

 brief biography, 23:3:64n

 heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64

Sherman, John, letter to congregational superiors, 23:2:203

Sherman, Lyman, call to apostleship, 19:1:121–24

Sherman Anti-Trust Act, 4:2:173–74. *See also* United States of America

Sherwood, Henry D.

 brief biography, 23:3:26n

 LDS Church agent, 23:3:26

 to take charge of Emmett company, 23:3:82

Shinto religion, 10:2:151. *See also* Asia; Religion

Shipp, Ellis, 16:4:481–82

 book review, 25:3:128

Shoal Creek, Missouri, massacre at Haun's Mill, 2:2:241. *See also* Haun's Mill Massacre; Missouri

Short stories. *See also* Literature

 LDS, 24:2:163–72

 LDS situations, book review, 31:2:82–86

Shoshone Indians, and Brigham Young's Indian policy, 18:3:434–35, 449. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham

Shultz Doctrine, 27:3:204–5

Shumway, Charles

 brief biography, 23:3:80n

 mission to Indians, 21:4:506; 23:3:80

Shurtliff, Luman Andros

 and Danites, 14:4:428 (*see also* Danites)

 conversion of, 30:2:63–64

Sigüenza y Góngora, Mexican historian, on Quetzalcóatl, 17:1:102. *See also* Mexico

Silkworms, as early Mormon industry, and George D. Watt, 18:1:61. *See also* St. George, Utah; Watt, George D.

Silver, as security against inflation, 14:3:327–29

Simmons, William, hid John Taylor from law officers, 23:3:93

Simpson, J. H., chief of Topographical Engineers, guide and interpreter for George W. Bean, 12:2:159–61

Sin, 9:2:161–63. *See also* Sinlessness

 abandoning, 26:1:62

 alteration of reality by, 26:1:51

 bondage of, 22:1:17–30, 214

 in Hawthorne, 1:1:21–36 (*see also* Hawthorne, Nathaniel)

 misunderstanding own nature as result of, 26:1:58

 recognition of, 12:2:200

 unpardonable, King Follett Discourse, 18:2:205–6

Singapore, National University of, 30:2:18

Singer, Isaac Bashevis, 22:2:134, 137, 139

Singing Schools in America, 23:4:392–93

Sinlessness, 22:1:5–30. *See also* Sin

Sino-Soviet relations, 12:1:39. *See also* China; Japan; Union of Soviet Socialist Republics; War

cultural implications of, 7:2:109

geography of, 7:2:103

history of, 7:2:95

social-psychological analysis of, 7:2:143

strategies of conflict, 7:2:117

in underdeveloped areas, 7:2:129

Sirrine, Mephiboseth, delivered funeral address for two children, 23:3:50

Skousen, W. Cleon. *See also* Economics

economic ideas, 14:3:319–22

The Naked Communist, 6:3:171

Slaughter-House Cases, 27:3:143–45

Slavery, 3:2:34, 36–38. *See also* Civil War; Lincoln, Abraham; United States of America

by Germans, 3:1:13

issue at Constitutional Convention, 27:3:74, 80–81 (*see also* United States Constitution)

issue in Constitution of State of Deseret, 29:4:17 (*see also* State of Deseret)

opposition of by Saints, 3:1:13

Sleater, Robert Gibson, organizer of American Federation of Labor, book review, 18:4:600

Sloan, Edward L., editor of *Salt Lake Tribune*, and Lula Greene Richards, 21:2:159–61

Sloan, James

brief biography, 23:3:29n

nominated as city councilor, 23:3:29

scribe, 11:4:453–54

secretary of committee drafting resolution on anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:29–31

secretary of Nauvoo, 23:3:29

Slover, Robert H., mission president in Korea, 12:1:96

Slovophiles, 3:2:73

Small plates of Nephi, 31:2:7–10. *See also* Book of Mormon; Gold plates

authority established by, 27:4:15–17

as lineage history, 27:4:15

missionary use of, 27:4:17

Smith, A. J., commander of Mormon Battalion, 8:2:131–33. *See also* Mormon Battalion

Smith, Agnes Coolbrith, in Nauvoo, 31:1:66

Smith, Alexander Hale, son of Joseph Smith, Jr., 14:2:208–9, 212

account of Emma Smith's death, 14:2:221

mission to Utah, 12:2:173–74

Smith, Alvin, 9:3:392, 402; 26:3:69

death, 10:3:255–58

Smith, Asael, patriotic grandfather of Joseph Smith, Jr., 14:1:71

Smith, Clara C. Hartshorn, married David Smith, 12:2:174

Smith, David Hyrum, 12:2:171–82; 14:2:219

biography, 18:2:233–45

illness, 12:2:174–79

missions to Utah, 12:2:174–75

musical contributions, 12:2:182–83

paintings of, 18:2:233, 235, 237–40

as poet, 12:2:180–84

poetry of, 18:2:234, 236, 238, 242, 244–45

and succession, 21:3:315, 336–38, 340

Smith, Don Carlos, 14:2:212–13; 22:4:455, 488–89

brother of Joseph Smith, 23:3:62

one of first fathers of LDS Church, 23:3:63

Smith, Elias, 18:2:139

brief biography, 23:3:17n

business manager of *Nauvoo Neighbor and Times and Seasons*, 23:3:17

heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64

lived at John Taylor's, 23:3:81

married Lucy Brown, 23:3:81

and Richmond Court of Inquiry, 26:2:3

visited temple, 23:3:79

wedding celebration of, 23:3:85

Smith, Emma Hale, 11:4:346; 14:2:199–225; 15:4:394–408. *See also* Bidamon, Lewis; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

biography, book review, 21:3:381–84

courtship and marriage to Joseph Smith, 17:1:31–32

and Eliza Snow in Nauvoo, 22:1:87–96

first LDS hymnal, 12:4:503–5

forged Hofmann letter, 27:2:58

in Kirtland, 20:2:151, 161

and manuscripts of Bible translation, 9:1:6–9

marriage to Lewis C. Bidamon, 19:3:375–88

patriarchal blessing, 14:2:206

re baptism for health, 18:2:230–31

and succession, 21:3:334

and William Law, 22:1:64n

Smith, Ethan, *View of the Hebrews*, and Book of Mormon, 19:4:440

Smith, Frederick Granger William, 14:2:2089, 212

death of, 14:2:220

Smith, Gary Ernest, background and philosophy, 31:4:29–30

Smith, George A., 21:1:117; 21:3:309–10, 315, 317, 339; 26:3:7, 20; 27:1:30; 27:2:85, 88

- attended council meeting, 31:1:17
- attended meeting, 31:1:29
- brief biography, 23:3:9n
- at Brigham Young's, 23:3:34
- Bullock sent to, 31:1:28
- at consecrating of ground for dam, 23:3:40
- discourses of, 31:1:15
- at Fourth Quorum banquet, 23:3:85
- history, 11:4:464, 470–73
- history read to, 31:1:34
- at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50
- as LDS Church Historian, 31:2:28–30
- listened to Joseph Smith's "History," 23:3:52
- and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68
- at meeting on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:21–23
- at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
- mission of, 11:4:507
- on polygamy, 31:2:74
- opinion of W. W. Phelps as LDS Church editor, 23:1:5
- at party at Benbows', 23:3:81
- prayer of at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:12
- scribe, 11:4:458
- speech of at Seventies' Hall dedication on unity, 23:3:9–10
- speech of on home industry, 23:3:39
- speech of on Nauvoo House, 23:3:82
- spoke at conference, 31:1:24
- visited William Smith, 23:3:65

Smith, George Albert, as LDS Church historian, 14:1:79, 91, 106

Smith, George D., call to update Isaiah, 31:3:69

Smith, Gibson

- certificate of, 22:1:101
- license of, 22:1:100

Smith, Herman C., 10:4:500

Smith, Hyrum, 9:4:500; 12:3:257, 259; 14:2:212; 21:3:305, 313, 315, 318, 320–21, 339; 22:1:59, 63–64; 23:4:396; 26:2:9, 12. *See also Martyrdom*

- affidavit by, 26:2:39

body of, 23:1:3

Bullock's reflection on martyrdom of, 31:1:72

children of baptized by John Taylor, 23:3:82

and Danites, 14:4:449; 23:2:148 (*see also* Danites)

Laub's account of Carthage, 18:2:160–61

letter from Joseph Smith and Elias Higbee, book review, 6:3:180

letter in *Times and Seasons*, precursor to King Follett Discourse, 18:2:220–22 (*see also* King Follett Discourse)

martyrdom of, 23:3:9, 18, 27, 36, 41–42, 47, 63; 24:1:78–109

meeting with Solomon Chamberlain, 23:3:45–46

Nauvoo Expositor, 23:3:47

patriarch to the Church, 23:3:56–57, 61, 63

sermon on plurality of gods and worlds, recorded by George Laub, 18:2:175–77

trial of accused murderers of, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42, 49

Smith, Israel, involvement with Kirtland Temple lot suit, 10:4:501–2

Smith, Jerusha

- baptized by John Taylor, 23:3:82
- brief biography, 23:3:82n
- daughter of Hyrum Smith, 23:3:82

Smith, Jesse, 14:1:73

- on Mormonism, 24:4:525–27

Smith, John (father of George A. Smith), 3:1:43; 23:3:65

- affidavit, 13:4:525
- blessing given to Thomas Kane, 21:4:393
- brief biography, 23:3:82n; 31:1:23n
- letter to Brigham Young, 3:1:44
- treated sick at temple, 31:1:23
- visited by Bullock, 31:1:46

Smith, John (son of Hyrum Smith),

- baptized by John Taylor, 23:3:82

Smith, John, English explorer to New England, 14:1:60–62

Smith, John Henry, visit to Mexico, 22:4:443–46, 450, 452

Smith, John Murdock, adoption of by Joseph Smith, 14:2:204–5

Smith, John Rowson, scenic artist, painted Nauvoo Temple, 22:2:193–96

Smith, Joseph F., 21:1:169; 21:3:339; 23:4:432; 27:1:70; 27:2:100; 31:2:122, 124–25, 129, 131

Smith, Joseph F. (*continued*)

advice to sons, book review, 23:1:126–28

approved Social Advisory Committee, 23:1:25

comments on Martin Luther, 23:2:132

1860 letters to George A. Smith, 20:4:361

1860 letter to wife Levira, 20:4:357

and Mormon Creed, 26:4:130

on priesthood slackness, 13:2:140–41, 144

on temporal welfare, 3:3:16

Smith, Joseph Fielding, 12:1:88–89, 96; 14:1:82, 94; 21:3:268, 269; 23:4:483; 27:2:110

Essentials in Church History, 6:3:171

on Lectures on Faith, 19:1:11

genealogical work of, 31:2:122, 129, 131

in memoriam, 12:4:338, 344–45

modern Mormonism, 29:3:49

and Zelph story, 29:2:31, 49 (*see also* Zelph)

Smith, Joseph, Jr., 2:2:242, 246–48, 250; 5:3:231, 249; 7:2:167–68; 8:1:37–38, 42–43; 8:2:171–73, 195–215; 9:3:373–404; 12:1:80, 126, 128, 247, 249, 251–52, 254–56, 258, 260; 12:3:312; 13:1:8, 80, 82, 90, 95; 13:4:500, 555; 14:1:50, 56, 72–73, 74, 106; 14:2:140–42, 161–62, 167, 199–225; 15:4:391–416; 21:1:57, 69; 21:2:156, 168; 21:3:276–77; 28:1:19, 21–22, 26, 28, 32; 31:1:15n. *See also* Bible; Book of Mormon; Carthage Jail; King Follett Discourse; Kirtland; Martyrdom; Nauvoo; Papyri; Restoration; Trial according to Fawn M. Brodie, 20:1:59

accounts of the restoration, book review, 24:2:242–43

address at Nauvoo, 3:1:35–36

alleged money-digging, 10:3:287–309

anecdotes about, 30:4:67–69

anniversary of martyrdom, 23:4:399

anti-Mormons' criticisms of, 18:2:209

appeal to his native state, Vermont, 6:3:181

appearance of Christ in Kirtland Temple to, 23:4:483

appointment to locate potential settlements, 26:2:46

on art, 3:2:4–5

assets, 1830–1840, 17:4:419, 430

in association with Charles Penrose, 27:1:114, 123

and astronomy, 8:3:256

attempt to behead, 23:3:22; 31:1:19

attended churches, 9:3:374–75, 384

B. H. Roberts's defense of, 19:4:432

birthplace, 9:3:341

and Blacks and priesthood, 19:3:396

body of, 23:1:3

and Book of Mormon, 23:3:45–46

and Book of Mormon authorship, 20:3:225

and Book of Mormon origins, 26:4:84

book reviews about, 6:3:178–81; 8:3:342–45; 17:3:376–79

boyhood operation, 21:2:132, 146–48, 151, 153–54

and Brigham Young, 11:1:66–67

building up of Zion, 15:1:13

Bullock revised Zion's Camp journey account by, 31:1:15, 19n

Bullock's reflection on martyrdom of, 31:1:72

business and legal transactions in Kirtland, 17:4:461–64

candidate for U.S. president, 3:1:35

in Carthage Jail, 23:4:398–99

charged with crime but found innocent, 23:3:43

charge of treason against, 26:2:10, 16

charges brought against, 11:4:327

on church and state (theodemocracy), 3:1:35–36, 43–44, 51

City of Zion plan, 17:2:224–30

comments on German Bible translation, 23:2:132

confined in jail, 23:1:94

connection with the Wood group, 24:4:521–24

as consensus builder, book review, 30:1:103

constitutional views of, 28:2:73–74

counseling of emigrants to settle in Adam-ondi-Ahman, 26:2:48

and Council of Fifty, 20:2:154, 164; 20:3:253–80

crime and sin, 15:1:22

Cupid and Psyche, 5:3:193–202

and Danites, 14:4:426; 23:2:148

dealings with others, 21:2:179–80, 182–84

death, 23:4:399

debts, 1830–1840, 17:4:414–19

dedication of Missouri, 26:2:31

defender of constitutional rights, 26:3:27

defensive policies, 26:3:15

denounced all churches, 9:3:384–86
described in letters by George Miller, 19:3:402–7
description of, 11:4:529
diary, 21:1:105, 109, 111
did not attempt to forecast his future, 3:3:63
discourse of July 19, 1840, 19:3:396
discourses of, 21:3:304; 31:2:19–40
discussion of Egyptian “Alphabet,” 11:4:399
disregard of law, 26:2:17
early history of the Church, 17:1:30–39
early religious experience, 22:4:456
early statements about, by Japanese writers, 23:2:172–78
effect of, 2:1:85
Egyptian Papers, 11:4:350–72, 374–75, 391–99
Egyptian papyri, 10:1:57
and Emma and Eliza, 22:1:87–96
enemies of, 21:3:306
essays on life, book review, 28:4:103–6
established governments, 15:1:8
on eventual settlement in Utah, 21:4:406–8
family membership in Presbyterian Church, 10:4:482–84
family of, 22:4:455 (*see also* Smith Family)
family religious background, 24:4:542–44
filing of misdemeanor against, 26:3:16–17
financial commitment to Kirtland Safety Society Bank, 17:4:456–59
first fruits of resurrection in this dispensation, 23:3:12
First Vision, 2:1:84; 15:1:4; 26:4:85
genealogy, 27:1:16
on Godhead, 18:2:176
on God’s witness, 18:2:173–75
and gold plates, 24:4:478–81
grammar, 30:1:54–55
as head of Daviess County exploratory committee, 26:2:46
hearing of, 26:3:20
histories of, 9:3:261–65
history of, 11:4:439–40, 461–66, 470–73; 21:1:109–21
history, scribes of, 11:4:440–60
holograph letter to Emma Smith, 11:4:319
on Holy Ghost, 26:3:57
hostile remarks attributed to, 26:3:25
hypocephalus, 17:3:259
and Hyrum, anniversary of martyrdom, 23:3:63–64
and Hyrum’s funeral sermon, 23:1:9–18
ideas, history, 2:1:71, 74, 82
imprisoned at Liberty Jail, 13:1:21–25
and Indians, 11:3:289–91; 18:3:429, 431
interactions with Native Americans, 21:4:492–514
and Iowa Stake, 18:2:138
and Isaac Galland, 19:3:269
and John Milton, teachings, 24:2:199–202
and Joseph Knight, 17:1:29
journal, 1:1:40–41; 11:4:410–15
in journal of Joseph Fielding, 19:2:136
and Jupiter talisman, 24:4:540–41
justification for pilfering, 26:3:30
Kenneth H. Winn’s views on, book review, 30:1:103–7
keys of kingdom, 23:3:24
and Kingdom of God, 5:1:6
King Follett Discourse, 22:2:146
King Follett Discourse, historical perspective, 18:2:179–92
and Kirtland land “disaster,” 17:4:391
and Kirtland Safety Society Bank, 12:4:439–41; 17:4:431
labor, 21:3:303
lack of inhibitions, 26:3:52
lack of knowledge of chiasmus, 10:1:75
lack of knowledge on Second Coming, 3:3:57, 61, 65
language in translating, 11:1:50
Laub’s account of Carthage, 18:2:160–61
and law of adoption, 14:3:291–96
laws of men, 15:1:11
Lectures on Faith, 19:1:13
letter from Parley P. Pratt, 27:1:127–29
letter to, 27:2:88–90, 113
letter to Emma about Jackson County conflict, 14:4:415
letter to Emma from Missouri, 11:4:517–23
letter to Josiah Stowell, 24:4:398–400, 408, 417, 473–74
in Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
and magic world view, reviews, 27:4:87–121
and Manchester Library, 22:3:333–42
martyrdom, 8:2:211–13; 14:1:100, 162; 14:2:162, 218; 21:3:301, 306–7, 313, 318, 320–21, 323, 326, 331; 20:4:351; 23:3:9, 11, 18, 27, 36, 41–42, 47, 63; 24:1:78–109 (*see also* Martyrdom)

Smith, Joseph, Jr. (*continued*)

- martyrdom, according to Vilate Kimball, 19:2:233
- martyrdom, according to Zina D. H. Jacobs, 19:3:292
- Marvin S. Hill's views on, book review, 30:1:103–7
- meeting with Jesse Gause, 23:4:488
- meeting with Samuele Mazzuchelli, 31:2:90
- meeting with Solomon Chamberlain, 23:3:46
- meeting with two Scots, 27:2:29
- method of translation of Book of Mormon, 30:1:50–56
- Metropolitan Museum of Art sells papyri to Church, 31:3:5
- mission of, 21:3:302, 306
- and Missouri, 24:4:506–21
- Missouri visit, 11:4:517
- and mobocracy, 20:1:71–82
- and modern Mormonism, 29:3:49
- and Mormon Creed, 26:4:125–32
- move to Hiram, 11:4:342
- and murder of Governor Boggs, 11:3:276–92
- and music, 4:2:108–13
- myths about, book review, 8:2:231–36
- and Nathan Smith, 17:3:321
- national press reaction to martyrdom of, 20:1:71
- naturalistic motivations of, 30:3:25–33
- Nauvoo as river town, 18:2:258–59
- and Nauvoo city land records, 23:3:93
- Nauvoo Dam, 18:2:247–51
- Nauvoo discourses, 21:4:529–34
- Nauvoo Expositor*, 23:3:47
- Nauvoo Temple work, 19:3:362
- negotiations with Daviess county, 26:3:17
- New England heritage of, book review, 12:3:327–29
- New York reputation, 10:3:283–314; 30:4:70–74
- and nineteenth-century conversion accounts, 26:4:84–86
- none other appointed to receive revelation, 11:4:339–40
- and Oliver Cowdery, 12:4:410–12
- only a man, 3:3:56–57
- oral history of, 18:2:143–50
- and origins of Book of Mormon, 26:4:84
- and osteomyelitis, 17:3:319
- Palmyra home, restoration of, 18:3:275–76
- persecution of, 11:3:276–92; 11:4:339, 346
- personal account of childhood illness, 10:4:480–82
- personal appearance, 21:2:176–77, 182
- poisoned, 11:4:517
- political endeavors, 18:2:180–81
- political motto, 5:3:192
- and politics in Ohio, 9:4:484–86, 489, 494–95
- power as speaker, 31:2:20–21
- prayer circles, 19:1:82
- presidential campaign, 11:3:219–20
- on punishment, 18:2:146–47
- as a radical, book review, 30:1:103
- on reason and revelation, 14:3:355
- re baptism in connection with plural marriage, 18:2:231
- recollections about, 18:2:143–50
- Red Brick Store, and endowments, 19:2:159n; 19:3:363–65
- regarding scribes, 11:4:344
- regarding translation and revelation, 11:4:344–45
- relationship to *Partonopeus de Blois*, 5:3:193–202
- in relation to Henry Vaughan, 22:3:280–81, 284
- relocation, 11:4:339
- and restoration, book review, 10:1:127–30
- reply to Cyrus Redding, 3:3:66
- reprimand of Kirtland Saints, 12:4:385
- and resurrection, 18:2:174
- revelation, 11:4:334
- revelations on economic matters, 3:3:16–17, 29, 32
- in Richmond Court of Inquiry, 26:2:3, 7–9
- riots, 20:1:78–82
- and Rockwell, 9:4:419
- and Salem, Massachusetts, 1836 visit, 24:4:499–506
- scribes of, 21:1:103–5, 109
- scriptural corrections, 11:4:336
- and scriptural perspective on treasure hunting, 24:4:515–21
- sealing power, 12:4:401
- sermons of, book review, 30:2:109–12
- sermons recorded by George Laub, 18:2:171–76
- shortcomings of history in understanding, 31:2:167–68
- and Sidney Rigdon, 2:1:82; 11:1:90–91
- sources of published discourse, 31:2:19–37

and spirit world, 20:3:288
steamboat *Nauvoo*, sale of to, 19:2:167–71, 198
stewardship, 11:4:340
supposedly practicing animal magnetism, 15:2:146, 148
and theology of damnation, 25:3:85
on timetable for Second Coming, 3:3:55–66
translated papyrus manuscripts, 31:3:5
translation of Bible, 11:3:253–74 (*see also* Bible)
and translation of Gospel of Matthew, 25:1:7; 25:3:67–84
and treasure hunting, 24:4:398–99, 412–14, 450, 464–70, 478–81, 489–546
trial of, 30:2:91, 98–100, 104, 106
trial of accused assassins, book review, 16:4:438–40
trial of 1826, 12:2:223–33
trial of, meaning of legal term *recognition*, 30:2:97–98
trial of, Pearsall and Purple notes, 30:2:101–3
trial of, the charge, 30:2:93–95
trial of, the court, 30:2:95–97
trial of, the crime, 30:2:103–7
trial of, the trial, 30:2:98–101
trip to Missouri, 14:4:488–89, 491, 500
“visions of Moses,” 11:4:404–5 (*see also* Bible, new translation)
visitations from Moroni, 10:3:255–58
and Warren Parrish, 12:4:432
Washington D.C. trip, 28:2:68
Wasp, 22:4:489, 491–95
and William Law, 22:1:49, 54–70
and William Weeks, 19:3:340
and women in the Church, 20:1:40–58
and women in Kirtland, 20:2:151
words of, 31:1:74
and world government, 1:1:71–73
and Zion’s Camp, 14:4:406, 410, 413, 416
Smith, Joseph, Sr., 2:2:133; 14:1:71–72; 14:2:199, 202, 207–8
dream in 1811, 22:3:259
family of, 22:4:455
and Joseph Smith, Jr., trial of 1826, 12:2:229–30
license of, 22:1:97
in Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
memory of Joseph Smith’s early experiences, 9:3:402–3
Patriarch to the Church, 23:3:56, 63
prayer for, 23:3:61
and Sampson Avard, 14:4:425
Smith, Joseph, III, 14:2:206; 21:1:56, 65
book review, 29:1:128–32
and David Hyrum Smith, 12:2:175–79
1881 letter to Alexander Fyfe, 25:3:112
and Kirtland Temple suit of 1880, 25:3:110
and succession, 21:3:315, 337–40
Smith, Julia Murdock, adopted daughter of Joseph and Emma Smith, 14:2:220
Smith, Leonard I., and early Mormon imprints in South Africa, 20:4:404
Smith, Lucy Mack, 14:2:200, 204; 21:2:132–33, 148–53
account of Joseph Smith, Sr., dream, 22:3:259
accounts of banking conflict, 12:3:255
and Book of Mormon (in Hofmann document), 22:4:460–61
brief biography, 23:3:52n; 31:1:24n
children of, 22:4:455
conviction of son’s work, 22:4:457
death date, 12:3:318
death of, 22:4:457
Egyptian mummies, 10:1:58
history of book of, 23:3:52
in Hofmann document, 22:4:455–65
on Joseph and gold plates, 24:4:481–82
John Taylor visited with, 23:3:52
in Kirtland, 20:2:153
letter to Mary Pierce (Hofmann document), 22:4:455–65
and lost 116 pages of Book of Mormon manuscript, 22:4:457
marriage of, 22:4:455
at party for Smith family, 23:3:77
prayer for, 23:3:61
recollections of early Church history, 9:3:387–93, 399
on Smith family and treasure hunting, 24:4:482
speaks on family experiences, 23:3:17
spoke about rise of Church, 31:1:24
testimony of Book of Mormon, 22:4:457
vision concerning William Smith as president of Church, 23:3:63–68
as witness against Joseph Smith, book review, 6:1:57
Smith, Lucy Meserve, journal excerpts, 20:1:46–48
Smith, Lyman, preached in New York, 11:4:507
Smith, Martha, visited temple, 23:3:79
Smith, Mary Fielding
brief biography, 23:3:40n
held party, 23:3:40

Smith, Morton, determines authenticity of ancient manuscript, 22:3:261–62

Smith, Nathan, 21:2:132–54. *See also* Osteomyelitis; Smith, Joseph, Jr. operated on Joseph Smith's leg, 17:3:319–37

Smith, Pascal B., mesmerism, 15:2:151

Smith, Robert F. brief biography, 31:1:19n captain of Carthage Greys, 31:1:19 Carthage justice of the peace for *Expositor* case, 23:3:47 commander of Carthage Greys, 23:3:47

Smith, Samuel, 21:3:318; 22:4:455, 458, 463; 23:3:62 one of first founders of Church, 23:3:63

Smith, Samuel, I, ancestor of Joseph Smith, 14:1:71–72

Smith, Samuel H. B., 1860 letter to George A. Smith, 20:4:360–61

Smith, Samuel, II, ancestor of Joseph Smith, 14:1:70–72

Smith, Sophronia, daughter of Lucy Mack Smith, 22:4:455, 458, 463

Smith, Sylvester, scribe, 11:4:449

Smith, T. Morven, son of Joseph Smith's 1813 surgeon, describes experiences with osteomyelitis, 21:2:144–45. *See also* Smith, Nathan

Smith, William, 10:3:313–14; 21:3:327, 331–32 accused Brigham Young of involvement in Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:62 apology to John Taylor, 23:3:84 brief biography, 23:3:54n; 31:1:23n compared blessings of, 31:1:35, 39, 42 copy blessings of, 31:1:36, 37 corrected by John Taylor, 23:3:83–84 defense of Hodges, 23:3:60–61, 78 editor of *Wasp*, 22:4:488, 492–95 editorial on patriarch, 23:3:54–57, 66 examined patriarchal blessings of, 31:1:44 held council, 31:1:59 LDS Church patriarch, 23:3:54–57 letter of on patriarch, 23:3:66–68 letter of to Brigham Young on police abuse, 23:3:59–60 letter of, 31:1:55–56 letter to, 31:1:26 Lucy Mack Smith vision concerning, 23:3:63–68 meeting of with Nauvoo police, 23:3:12, 60–62 at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79 memory of Joseph Smith's early experiences, 9:3:398–401, 403 and Mormon Creed, 26:4:125–26 not accepted as one of the Twelve and Patriarch, 31:1:23 at party at Benbows', 23:3:81 at party for Smith family, 23:3:77 Patriarch to LDS Church, 23:3:54–57, 60–62 speech of, 23:3:68, 83 study of law, 31:1:60 sworn writ of treason for President Young, 31:1:38

Smith, Winston, fictional 1984, 24:1:9–16

Smith-Dorman house, 14:1:72

Smith-Hughes Act, 23:1:30

Smith family, 14:1:56 and treasure hunting, 24:4:482, 491–98 1860 Nauvoo Reunion, 20:4:351 farm in Manchester, New York, 22:4:458 house at Manchester, New York, 9:3:345–48 party given by John Taylor for, 23:3:77 testimony of early Church history, 9:3:390–91

“Smithfield Sunday School Gazette,” 21:2:158. *See also* Lula Greene Richards

Smoking, and politics, 10:4:493–96

Smollett, Tobias, on English society of 1760s, 6:2:65–72

Smoot, Abraham O. *See also* Smoot, Abram O. brief biography, 23:3:86n dinner with John Taylor, 23:3:86

Smoot, Abram O., and Wilford Woodruff, 12:4:383–84

Smoot, Reed, 14:1:79–98. *See also* Manifesto of 1890; Utah election and hearings of, 3:3:32–33 political cartoons of in *Puck*, 18:2:504–6, 508, 514

Smoot, William A., member of first pioneer party, account of raising ensign, 14:1:110

“Snake,” interpretation of D. H. Lawrence poem, 4:3:243–53. *See also* Literature

Snell, George, *Root, Hog, and Die*, 18:1:93–94

Snider, John, 27:1:3, 8 Nauvoo House Association, 23:3:9

Snow, Eliza Roxcy, 12:1:125–30; 14:2:219; 16:2:251–64; 16:4:480–81, 483; 21:2:160–61, 245, 247. *See also*

Genealogy; Nauvoo; Relief Society; Smith, Emma Hale advocate for women, 16:4:483 auxiliary missionary, 17:1:79–82 on child birth at Sugar Creek, 21:4:441–42 on illness of Lorenzo Snow, 24:3:269n letter of from Missouri, 13:4:544–52 Nauvoo journal, 15:4:391–416 poetry, 27:1:82, 86–87, 89, 100 pregnancy of, 22:1:88 “Sketch of My Life,” 12:1:126–27 “Stanza on the Presentation of the Book of Mormon to Queen Victoria,” 20:4:415–16 tale of Emma pushing down stairs, 22:1:87–96

Snow, Erastus, 2:2:131; 14:1:34, 109 blessing about living in Rocky Mountains, 21:4:405 brief biography, 23:3:25n LDS Church agent, 23:3:25 Mercantile and Mechanical Association Board, 23:3:39 in Nauvoo, 31:1:65, 71, 73 and Sampson Avard, 14:4:425

Snow, Georgie, first qualified woman lawyer, 16:4:481

Snow, James C. brief biography, 23:3:90n mobs burn house of, 23:3:90

Snow, LeRoi C., son of Lorenzo Snow, researches for biographies of Lorenzo and Eliza R. Snow, 22:1:89–91

Snow, Lorenzo, 8:1:95; 11:4:538; 22:1:91; 27:1:70 biography, 24:3:261–64 brief biography, 23:3:24n family, 24:3:262–64, 270 illness of, 24:3:268–69 Japan Mission, 15:2:189 journal of, 24:3:261, 263–64 LDS Church agent, 23:3:24 letter to relatives in Ohio, 24:3:272–73 picture of, 24:3:266 published *Exposition des premiers principes de la doctrine de l'Eglise de Jesus Christ des Saints des Derniers Jours* in Italy, 31:2:84–86 published *La Voix de Joseph* in Italy, 31:2:84–86 testimony of Joseph Smith, 31:2:23–24 text of journal of, 24:3:265–73 visits to Italy, 31:2:88

Snow, Moroni, general secretary Young Men’s Mutual Improvement Association, 23:1:25

Snow, Willard, 18:2:139 brief biography, 23:3:25n LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Snow, William brief biography, 23:3:24n high priests quorum presidency, 23:3:23 LDS Church agent, 23:3:24 at scene of Irvine Hodge death, 23:3:58 *Snsn*, meaning of in Egyptian texts, 11:2:164–71

Social Advisory Committee, 23:1:24–39 anti-smoking and tobacco campaign, 23:1:33 auxiliary groups involved, 23:1:25 Beehive house to be used as a home for girls, 23:1:34 began ward dance instruction, 23:1:26 Church social and moral concerns expressed through, 23:1:25 emphasis on juvenile delinquency in Utah, 23:1:30 emphasis on social work in Utah’s schools, 23:1:27 emphasis on social work throughout Utah, 23:1:27–38 endorsed Southwick Bill, 23:1:33 involvement with sex education, 23:1:32 operated Lund Home for Boys, 23:1:33 purpose of, 23:1:24 worked with community to improve standards of safety and morality, 23:1:26

Social Christians, emphasis of movement, 23:1:20–21

Social efficiency, an aim of education, 28:3:15–17

Social Gospel, and Social Advisory Committee, 23:1:19–39

Social Hall, 4:2:110

Socialism, 12:1:47 and Dostoevsky, 3:2:62–63, 67, 70 French, 3:2:71 European, 3:2:71 Flemish Mormons, 24:1:69–73

Socialist internationalism, 12:1:46–47

Social order, Brigham Young’s efforts toward, 28:3:37–51

Social origins, in Kirtland, 30:2:47–66

Social problems, 8:1:99

Social scientists, 27:4:43 role of, 8:1:28, 32, 34

Social Security Act, 5:2:76 reaction of LDS Church, 5:2:76

Social Welfare Commission, 23:1:27

Social welfare, poor relief 1850–1930, 18:1:66–88. *See also* Welfare plan; Poor relief

Society, British

- and influences on Church growth, 27:2:107, 124
- processes essential to, 26:1:77–78

Society of Friends, 23:4:487–88. *See also* Quakers; Religion

Sociodemographic characteristics of British Mormons, 27:2:23–26, 131

Sociology

- book reviews, 13:4:594–97; 26:3:122–24
- of Mormons, 26:1:73–129
- and religion, 29:2:57

Socrates, 9:4:441–42; 15:1:7. *See also* Philosophy

- life after death, 22:3:269

Solomon, 23:4:409–10. *See also* Bible; Temple

- second temple, 23:4:484

Solon, character in *The Bulwark*, 3:2:43–46

Solubility, 28:4:32, 34

Solution, chemical, 28:4:28, 31–32, 34, 39, 41. *See also* Chemistry

Some of the Principal Doctrines or Belief of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, 1853, description and reproduction, 20:4:404

Songbird of the Ton, pseudonym of pro-Mormon Welsh writer, 27:2:61

Songs of heavenly council, 26:4:80–81

Sonne, Conway, ships in 1860s, 27:1:102–3

Sons of Dan, alias Destroying Angels, alias Brothers of Gideon, 23:2:149. *See also* Danites

Sons of God, 23:3:75. *See also* Abraham, book of; God

Sophic and mantic world views. *See also* Philosophy

- conflict between revelation and science, 31:3:52–56
- defined, 31:3:51
- need to critique naturalistic world view, 31:3:53–55
- religion secularized, 31:3:56–57
- spiritual and “natural man” contrasted, 31:3:51–52

Sophism, in education, 9:4:441–44

Sophocles, *Antigone*, family relationships in, 19:4:503. *See also* Literature

Sorenson, Virginia. *See also* Literature

- author of *The Evening and the Morning*, 22:2:148–50
- novelist of provincial period, 18:1:97–98

Sorenson, John L., Book of Mormon geographical differences with R. Richard Hauck, 30:3:134

- cultural geography in Book of Mormon geography, 30:3:131

Soul, analysis of in “Psalm of Nephi,” 21:3:363, 366, 369. *See also* Book of Mormon; Nephi

Sound and the Fury, 9:4:458

South Africa, early Mormon imprints in, 20:4:404

South American missions, book review, 28:2:119–20. *See also* Missions

South Bainbridge, New York, 14:2:199–200

Southcott, Joanna, millenarianism, 21:4:535

Southern Far East Mission, 12:1:88–89. *See also* Asia; Mission

Southern Hemisphere, membership statistics, 12:1:81

Southern Star

- ends publication, 28:2:14
- miracles reported in, 28:2:12–13
- record of Southern Mormonism, 28:2:8
- response of, to anti-Mormon fervor, 28:2:10–11
- source of LDS Church news, 28:2:9
- weekly LDS paper, 28:2:5

Southwick Bill, Utah legislation proposed to support goals of the Social Advisory Committee, 23:1:33

Southwick, Edward, 23:1:33

Soviet Union. *See* Union of Soviet Socialist Republics

Spain, and Blanco-Fombona, 2:2:177

Spangenberg, Esther, and wreck of *Julia Ann*, 29:2:12. *See also* Julia Ann

Spanish Academies, 5:3:169–82. *See also* Art; Literature

Spanish Fork Treaty, 14:3:361–81. *See also* Native Americans

Spaulding, Solomon, 21:1:41–42

- manuscript, 11:4:538

Spaulding Theory, 21:1:41–42

Special Council. *See* General Council

Speculation, Kirtland land “disaster,” 17:4:406–14

Speeches of

- Amasa Lyman, 23:3:12, 92
- Brigham Young, 23:3:21–26, 32, 40, 50, 68, 78–79, 92; 21:4:480
- Daniel Spencer, 23:3:32
- Dean Rusk, 12:1:13, 19
- George A. Smith, 23:3:9–10, 39, 82
- Heber C. Kimball, 23:3:9, 12, 17, 50,

68, 85, 88, 92
Hugh B. Brown, 12:1:98, 111
Isaac Morley, 23:3:92
John Taylor, 23:3:13–14, 22–24, 32–36, 38–40, 50, 68–77, 82, 85; 31:1:25, 30
Lucy Mack Smith, 23:3:17
Orson Hyde, 23:3:10–11
Orson Pratt, 23:3:15–16, 50, 78
Phineas Richards, 23:3:32
Theodore Turley, 23:3:35
W. W. Phelps, 23:3:32, 82
William Smith, 23:3:68, 83
Speer, Albert. *See also* Germany; Hitler, Adolf
on German education, 28:2:53
on Hitler's attitude toward prisoners, 28:2:59
on make-up of Nazi leadership, 28:2:58
supporter of Hitler, 28:2:57
Speirs, John
brief biography, 23:3:23n
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23
Spencer, Augustine, anti-Mormon mob member, 24:1:82, 87. *See also* Mob violence
Spencer, Catherine Curtis, died on trail west, 21:4:435–37
Spencer, Claudius Victor, in Nauvoo, 31:1:71
Spencer, Daniel, 23:2:184. *See also* Nauvoo
brief biography, 23:3:28n
chair of committee to draft resolution on anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:26–28, 29–31
contact with Emmett company, 23:3:80
mayor of Nauvoo, 23:3:28–29
mission of to Indians, 21:4:506; 23:3:80
nominated as alderman, 23:3:29
speech at Mechanics Association, 23:3:32
Spencer, John C.
brief biography, 23:3:38n
letter to on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
Spencer, Orson, 21:4:436–7; 27:1:87
attended council meeting, 31:1:17
brief biography, 23:3:29n; 31:1:17n
God's family, 14:3:293
law of adoption in England, 14:3:303
letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38
letter of to state governors on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:41–44
letter to, 27:2:63–64
on Mechanics Association committee, 23:3:32–33
nominated for mayor, 23:3:29
Spender, Stephen, British poet, anti-Communist, 14:1:7
Spilsbury, Alma P., move to Colonia Juarez, 5:3:160. *See also* Mexico
Spilsbury, Lemuel H., in Mexico, 5:3:158–60. *See also* Mexico
Spirit of truth, promoting self-honesty through, 26:1:61
Spirit prison, 23:3:72
Spirit, teaching by the, 10:1:14–15
Spirit world, and hyperspace, 20:3:290
Spiritual crises, 2:1:12–15
Spiritual gifts, among women in Kirtland, 20:2:157. *See also* Kirtland
Spiritual wifeism, 5:1:4. *See also* Bennett, John C.; Polygamy
Spirituality, book review, 11:1:108–11
Spori, Jacob, and the prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:40
Springville, singing school, 4:2:111
Spry, William, book review, 12:3:325–27
Squires, Radcliffe, 26:3:82–84
St. George, Utah. *See also* Missions; Utah colonization of, 18:3:282–83
type of United Order, 18:4:542–43
economic development, 3:3:20
family and religion in, 30:1:116–20
polygamy in, 30:1:116, 118–20
St. George Temple Fund, 24:2:141–42
St. Louis, Missouri, 9:4:515
and Mormons, 1831–57, 13:4:489–519
LDS Mission, 23:4:387
St. Paul's Cathedral, poem, 22:1:84–85
Staehelin, Ernst, and the prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:40
Stafford, Barton, remarks against Joseph Smith, 10:3:291
Stafford, David, reports of Joseph Smith's intoxication, 10:3:291–93
Stafford, Joshua, claims against Joseph Smith, 10:3:291
Stafford, William, claims against Joseph Smith, 10:3:293–95
Staines, William C., and Ponca Indians, 24:3:280–81
Stake presidencies, 1877 reorganization, 20:1:30
Stakes, 1877 reorganization, 20:1:5, 14–15, 20
Stalin, Joseph, 5:1:58, 60; 7:2:95–96, 117–28, 154; 12:1:45, 47–48. *See also* Union of Soviet Socialist Republics

Stamp Act, 27:3:56. *See also* History; United States of America crisis of 1765–66, 27:3:55

Standage, Henry, journal entry on Mormon Battalion enlistment, 8:2:128–42. *See also* Mormon Battalion

Standing, William, in Nauvoo, 31:1:57

Stansbury, Howard, early surveyor of Utah Valley, 18:3:443. *See also* Utah

Stark-Bainbridge theory of religious movements, 27:2:132–33

Stars. *See also* Astronomy; Sun age of, 30:4:49–53 evolution of, 8:1:15–21 formation of, 30:4:52 Hertzsprung-Russell diagram, 8:1:8–10, 13, 16, 18–19, 21 lifetime of, and Moses 1, 30:4:41–42 Milky Way, 8:1:7 origin of, 8:1:11–15 physical properties, 8:1:7–11 requirements to sustain life, 30:4:42–44 as suns, 30:4:41–45, 49–53

Statehood, of Utah, 18:3:336–37. *See also* Utah, statehood of

State of Deseret. *See also* Deseret; Flag constitution of, 29:4:7 and Council of Fifty, 29:4:9

Statistical distributions, 28:1:83–121

Statistics, and Book of Mormon authorship, 20:3:225. *See also* Authorship; Book of Mormon origin of, 28:1:84–85

Statute, offense, 30:2:96–97

Stead, W. T., Social Christian leader, 23:1:21

Steamboats. *See also* Jones, Dan; Nauvoo; Smith, Joseph, Jr. *Maid of Iowa*, 19:3:321–35 at Nauvoo, 18:2:256–58, 261, 267–68 Nauvoo, and Joseph Smith, 19:2:167–71

Steel, Horace, reporter for *Ohio Republican*, on Joseph Smith trial, 9:4:500–501

Stefánsson, David, poet of Iceland, 9:2:215. *See also* Literature

Stegner, Wallace, 14:2:248–62

Stenhouse, Fanny, mesmerism, 15:2:157–59

Stenhouse, T. B. H., 14:2:281; 31:2:68, 87

Stephens, John L., discovered Mayan ruins, 17:1:106. *See also* Mexico

Steptoe, E. J., member of U.S. Army, came to Utah during Indian troubles, 12:2:155–57. *See also* Native Americans; Utah; Young, Brigham

Sterne, Laurence, 7:3:208–24

Stevenson, Edward, 10:3:269 recording of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:187 (*see also* King Follett Discourse)

Stevenson, Fanny van de Grift, wife of Robert Louis Stevenson, 23:2:158

Stevenson, Robert Louis, story about Danites, 23:2:158–60. *See also* Danites

Stewardship, 2:1:98–99; 18:1:101 Brigham Young, 18:3:373 revelation on, 3:3:22 structure of authority and power, 18:1:103–17 and United Order, 18:1:100–117 (*see also* United Order)

Stewart, Charlotte, Young Ladies Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:26

Stewart, Isaac J., 22:3:293, 304 picture of, 22:3:291

Stewart, James Z., 22:3:289, 293–94, 296–97, 301–4 picture of, 22:3:291

Stewart, Thomas, missionary in Scotland, tried for homicide, 27:2:44–45. *See also* Scotland

Stimpson, Joseph H., Japan Mission, 15:2:175. *See also* Japan; Mission

Stock ledger of Kirtland Safety Society, 17:4:466–70. *See also* Kirtland Safety Society Bank

Stockwell, Samuel B., Mississippi panoramist who painted Nauvoo, 22:2:196–200. *See also* Panorama

Stoics, 22:4:467

Stone, Barton W., early leader of Disciples of Christ, 2:1:79

Stories family, 30:1:5–24 as literature, 30:1:5–24

Stout, Allen Joseph brief biography, 23:3:57n feelings toward martyrdom expressed, 23:1:3 investigated scene of Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:57 Nauvoo policeman, 23:3:57

Stout, Hosea, 12:1:88 account of Indians in Iowa, 21:4:512 attitude towards Mexican War, 21:4:476 on Doctrine and Covenants 136, 24:3:312 brief biography, 31:1:38n flat boat incident, 31:1:49

head of Nauvoo police, 23:3:40
and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:294–97, 299, 376–77, 379–82
mission to China, 10:2:161–72
on Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:36
prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:38
protects Brigham Young, 23:3:40
shot Brigham Young, 31:1:57
Stows, Brother, in Nauvoo, 31:1:38
Stowell, Josiah, 10:3:366–70
and Joseph Smith, Jr., 10:3:366–67
letter from Joseph Smith, 24:4:398–400, 408, 417, 474
Strachey, Lytton, 22:2:179
character, personality, 22:2:182
Strang, James J., 2:2:250; 8:3:289–88; 21:1:64; 21:3:327–28, 331, 335
biography, book review, 31:1:107–12
book review, 4:2:178–80
brief biography, 31:1:56n
compared to Joseph Smith, book review, 31:1:107–12
copy of anathemas, 31:1:56
diary of, book review, 4:2:178–80
in diary of George Laub, 18:2:167
Strangite movement, 14:1:101 (*see also Religion*)
translation by, 31:1:60n
“Stranger and His Friend, The,” 23:4:389, 392–93, 396, 400. *See also “Stranger, The”; “Duane Street”*
“Stranger, The,” 23:4:392, 397. *See also “Stranger and His Friend, The”*
Stratford, Lucetta, wife of Charles Penrose, 27:1:116, 118
Stratton, Hiram, in Nauvoo, 31:1:59
Strauss, Lewis L., head of Atomic Energy Commission, desalting sea water, 9:2:129
Stringharn, William
brief biography, 23:3:64n
heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
Strong, Josiah, Social Christian leader, 23:1:20
Structure, and values, 19:4:460–64
Stuart, House of, 27:1:15. *See also Great Britain*
Student protest, 9:4:421–52. *See also War Students. See also Education*
attitudes of, 11:3:294–95
student-scholars, 11:3:295–96
Students for a Democratic Society (SDS), 9:4:423–26, 429
Study, Jewish and religious, 21:3:343–56
Stupa, symbolism, 12:1:56
Stylometry, and Book of Mormon
authorship, 20:3:226. *See also Wordprint studies*
Subjectivity, in scientific paradigms, 27:4:40
Substituted names, in published revelations, 23:1:103–12
Substitution equivalent, in Atonement, 22:1:8–10
Substitution responsibility, in Atonement, 22:1:9–11
Succession claims
Alpheus Cutler, 16:2:197–99
Apostolic succession, 16:2:220–22, 232
Brigham Young, 16:2:211–12, 216–19
Council of Fifty, 16:2:206–9
David Whitmer, 16:2:200–201
Hyrum Smith, 16:2:201–2
James J. Strang, 16:2:194–96, 210–11
James Whitehead, 16:2:224–27
Joseph Smith, III, 16:2:223–32
Lucy Smith vision, 23:3:63–68
Lyman Wight, 16:2:196–97, 208–9, 223
Oliver Cowdery, 16:2:199–201
Presiding Patriarch, 16:2:201–6
Quorum of the Twelve apostles, 1844, 16:2:209–12, 215–16, 222
Sidney Rigdon, 16:2:188–93, 210
William Smith, 16:2:202–6, 225
Succession controversy of 1844, 16:2:187–233
secret ordinations, 16:2:193–99
Succession in presidency of LDS Church, 21:3:301–41
according to Joseph Fielding, 19:2:136
book review, 11:2:207–10
in journal of Joseph Fielding, 19:2:155
Suez crisis, 2:2:156. *See also United States of America; War*
Suffering, mystery of, 15:3:282–85
Suffrage, for women, 16:2:252–54; 22:2:161, 165–67. *See also Feminism; Women*
Sugar beet business, Brigham Young
building the kingdom, 18:3:341–42, 344
Sugar beets, 8:1:106–7
Sugar Creek, Iowa. *See also Pioneers*
child birth at, 21:4:441–44
counsel from Willard Richard at, 31:1:66
in Lorenzo Snow’s journal, 24:3:262, 265
Willard Richard’s letter from, 31:1:54
Sukenik, E. L., started first collection of Dead Sea Scrolls, 2:2:112. *See also Dead Sea Scrolls*

Summerhays, Joseph W., visited Lewis Bidamon concerning Book of Mormon manuscript, 10:3:267–68. *See also* Bidamon, Lewis

Sun, 8:1:7. *See also* Astronomy; Stars age of, 30:4:49–53
in book of Moses, 30:4:41–42
chemical make-up of, 30:4:45
complexities of, 30:4:39–53
internal structure of, 30:4:44–49
radiation of, 30:4:42–44

Sunday, observances of, 12:1:133–38

Sunday School
beginnings and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:132–36, 146–48
magazine, 21:2:155–56
organization of, 13:2:146
teaching priesthood, 19:1:109

Sun Yat-sen, 7:2:134. *See also* China

Supplementary Convention on Extradition, 27:3:209

Supply-side economics, 22:4:436–39. *See also* Economics; Reaganomics

Supreme Court, 4:2:154, 158. *See also* United States of America; United States government
as interpreter of law, 27:3:139–41

Surname Book and Racial History, 31:2:130

Swartzell, William, and Danites, 14:4:430–32. *See also* Danites

Sweden, Mormon migration from, 8:4:407–22

Swift, Jonathan, 3:3:39–41. *See also* Literature

Swinburne, Charles Algernon, English poet, 8:4:388–89, 391

Symbolism, 2:2:230. *See also* Ordinances; Prayer circle; Religion; Temple Catholic and temple, 21:1:3–35
Jewish, 22:3:277–78
and prayer circle, 19:1:54, 59, 72
of salvation, 8:3:311–24
in scriptures, book review, 31:1:117–19

Symmetry, 5:3:140–42
variations of, 5:3:141

Symonds, Samuel, owned land which became Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:61. *See also* Topsfield, Massachusetts

T

Tabernacle. *See also* Nauvoo; Taylor, John; Temple
cloth for, 23:3:51

Jewish, in the desert, 21:3:352

Tabernacle Choir, 4:2:111–12, 14:2:141

Tablets, bronze, 10:4:461–64. *See also* Documents, metallic

Taft, Seth, traveling bishop, 23:2:184. *See also* Bishop

Taft, William Howard, 14:1:80, 91. *See also* United States of America; War on war-making power, 4:1:29–30

Taine, Hippolyte, reviewer for American religious writings, 14:2:165

Taiwan Mission, 12:1:88. *See also* Mission

“Talking machine, The,” translation, 6:1:43–47

Talmage, James E., 8:1:42; 8:2:177–78; 26:4:7, 13–14; 27:1:69
author of *The Articles of Faith*, 23:1:23
definition of theology, 14:3:346
interpretation of Christ’s words “touch me not,” 26:4:13–14
on Karl G. Maeser’s conversion, 17:2:172

Talmud, 21:3:343, 347, 352, 354, 356

T’ang dynasty, art of, 12:1:69. *See also* Art; China

Tanner, Annie Clark, autobiography, book review, 14:3:396–400

Tanner, Joseph Marion, professor at Brigham Young Academy, 14:3:398–99. *See also* Brigham Young Academy

Tanner, Mary Jane Mount, journal excerpts, 20:1:52–53

Tanner, N. Eldon, as president of Western European mission, 27:2:18. *See also* Mission

Tanner, Nathan, 26:3:29–30

Tanner, Stephen L., 21:3:279–89

Taoism, 18:1:10–11. *See also* Religion

Tarbill, Squire, married Joseph Smith and Emma Hale, 14:2:199–200

Taylor, A. G., Ute Treaty of 1865, 14:3:374. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham

Taylor, Agnes. *See also* Taylor, John
brief biography, 23:3:82n
mother of John Taylor, 23:3:82
re baptism of, 23:3:82

Taylor, Alma O., 14:1:16–19; 23:2:167
Japan Mission, 15:2:175 (*see also* Mission)

Taylor, George J., publisher and editor of *Keep-A-Pitchinin*, 14:3:332–34. *See also* *Keep-A-Pitchinin*

Taylor, H. Darrell, idea for missionary training center, 31:4:5–6

Taylor, Harvey Darrell, tribute to, 5:3:137

Taylor, John H., Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:28

Taylor, John W. *See also* Mexico in Colonia Diaz, 5:3:163 and Mormon Creed, 26:4:130

Taylor, John, 2:1:96; 8:1:95; 12:4:534; 14:1:97, 106; 15:4:425–34, 16:4:451; 23:1:3; 23:4:392, 395–99; 24:1:89, 97–98, 100; 26:3:52, 56; 27:1:16, 68, 70. *See also* Nauvoo account of Brigham Young's exemption speech, 21:4:480 administered to Jennetta Richards, 23:3:77 administered to sick, 23:3:78–79, 87 apostleship of, 23:3:3–4 arrival at Winter Quarters from England mission, 24:3:319–20 on Asians and gospel, 12:1:111 associate judge of State of Deseret, 23:3:5 association with George Q. Cannon, 27:1:97 assumptions and facts about singing "A Poor Wayfaring Man of Grief," 23:4:396–400 attended council meeting, 31:1:17 attended meeting, 31:1:29 baptism of, 23:3:2, 3 birth of, 23:3:2 bullet-stopped watch, 23:4:398 Bullock visited, 31:1:26 in Carthage Jail, 23:3:4, 63 chair of Mechanics Association, 23:3:32 at circus, 23:3:79 on city council, 23:3:4, 18, 26, 28, 39 at Coach and Carriage Association meeting, 23:3:34 composed hymn for Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:9 corrected William Smith, 23:3:83–84 correspondence, 27:2:81–85, 121 and Council of Fifty, 20:2:186; 20:3:259 counsel to Battalion, 21:4:485 death of, 23:3:5 and Deseret, 29:4:8 at dinner at George Miller's, 23:3:82 at dinner with A. O. Smoot, 23:3:86 discussed James Emmett, 23:3:81 dream of about temple, 23:3:52–53 editor of *The Mormon*, 23:3:5 editor of *Nauvoo Neighbor and Times and Seasons*, 23:3:4 editor of *Wasp*, 22:4:494–95 editorial of on Patriarch, 23:3:54–57 explanation of new system of bishop's agents, 23:2:188 funeral sermon for Sylvester Duzett, 23:3:34 helped design private seal for Twelve Apostles, 23:3:34 in hiding, 23:3:5, 49–50, 93 at High Quorum meeting, 23:3:35, 50, 53, 63, 68 Horse Shoe Prophecy folklore, 17:1:44–45 hymn, 20:3:280 immigrated to America, 23:3:3 and Joseph Smith, 23:3:3–4 judge advocate of Nauvoo Legion, 23:3:4 Laub's account of Carthage, 18:2:161 at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49–50 letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38 letter of on temples, 23:3:18–21 letter of to state governors on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:41–44 letter to governors of different states, from Nauvoo journal of John Taylor, 23:3:42–44 letter to Stephen A. Douglas, John Q. Adams, and Daniel Webster, 23:3:37 listened to Joseph Smith's "History," 23:3:52 and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68 at Major's, 23:3:39, 81 at marriage of Elias Smith and Lucy Brown, 23:3:81, 85 marriage of to Leonora Cannon, 23:3:3 at Mechanics Association meeting, 23:3:17, 18, 31–33, 36, 38, 39 at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79 at meeting with Twelve Apostles, 23:3:18, 26, 28, 34, 50–51, 59, 82–89 meeting with architect at Nauvoo House and temple, 23:3:82 mesmerism, 15:2:163 on Mississippi River dam committee, 23:3:33, 39–40 mission of to England, 23:3:4–5, 14 mission of to New York, 23:3:5 missionaries in Mexico, 22:3:296, 300, 302, 305

Taylor, John (*continued*)

- and Mormon Creed, 26:4:129
- move to new quarters, 23:3:48
- Nauvoo journal, 23:3:7–96
- Nauvoo letters, 15:4:425–34
- papers of, book review, 26:3:120–22
- at party, 23:3:16–17, 35, 38, 40, 77, 81, 85, 89
- picture of taken, 23:3:35, 78
- and polygamy, 23:3:5
- to preach last Mormon sermon, 31:1:57
- preached at temple about moving, 31:1:23
- President of Church, 23:3:5
- and priesthood reorganization, 20:1:6
- priesthood, rule of God, 15:2:8
- purchase of brick for office, 23:3:77
- purchase of property for printing office, 23:3:47–48
- at Quorum meeting, 23:3:35, 50, 53, 60, 68, 78, 83, 86–88
- rebaptized family member and John and Jerusha Smith, 23:3:82
- regent of university, 23:3:4
- religious background of, 23:3:2–3
- and reorganization of divisions, 24:3:383–88
- resolution of on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:26–28
- role in DeWitt crisis, 26:3:24
- sale property, 23:3:92
- salvage of Book of Commandments, 12:4:484
- and Sampson Avard, 14:4:426, 446
- schooling of, 23:3:2
- at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:7–16
- song "Upper California," 21:4:414
- speech of, 23:3:82
- speech of at high priests quorum on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:23–24
- speech of at John Benbow's, 23:3:38
- speech of at Masonic Hall, 23:3:40
- speech of at Mechanics Association, 23:3:32–33, 35–36
- speech of at placing of cupola on temple, 23:3:85
- speech of at Seventies' Hall dedication on salvation, 23:3:13–14
- speech of on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:22
- speech of on eternity, 23:3:68–77
- speech of on home industry, 23:3:39
- speech of on present prospects of Saints, 23:3:50
- spoke about discounting Papers, 31:1:25
- spoke at temple about wicked characters, 31:1:30
- statement on Mormon enlistment in Mexican War, 21:4:481
- and succession, 21:3:309–10, 315–17, 321, 328, 335
- and sugar beet business, 18:3:341, 343–44
- talk by, 23:3:68–77
- in territorial legislature, 23:3:5
- in Trades Association, 23:3:36, 39–40
- visited by Parley P. Pratt, 23:3:1
- visit to John Benbow, 23:3:52, 81, 85, 88
- visit to Kirtland, 23:3:3
- visit to temple, 23:3:79, 85
- at Young family meeting, 23:3:17

Taylor, Leonora Cannon, 15:4:425–34

- baptism of, 23:3:2
- heard Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:64
- ill, 23:3:77
- letter, 27:2:81–82
- marriage of to John Taylor, 23:3:3
- at party with John Taylor, 23:3:17, 52, 68, 77
- shows John Taylor copy of Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:63
- visits Mrs. Orson Pratt, 23:3:86
- visits temple, 23:3:79

Taylor, Mary Ann, daughter of John Taylor, 23:3:82

- ill, 23:3:82

Taylor, Phillip A. M., theories on Mormon emigrants from Australia, 27:2:69–72, 77

Taylor, Rachel Grant, 23:1:33

- Young Ladies Mutual Improvement Association Board member, 23:1:27

Tea, and xanthine abuse, 20:4:371

Teacher of Righteousness, Damascus Document, Dead Sea Scrolls, 23:1:54

Teachers, 10:1:9, 11. *See also* Education; Teaching

- development, 13:2:148
- need for testimony, 21:3:259–78
- quorum organizations, 20:1:33
- responsibilities of LDS teachers, 6:1:32–34
- types of, 6:1:25–28

Teaching, 6:1:25–34. *See also* Brigham Young University; Education; Teachers

- goals in, 6:1:29–31
- hard work, 6:1:31–32
- Karl G. Maeser, 17:2:165–73
- in LDS community, 12:2:209–22

methods, 10:1:23–30
relationship with students, 12:2:214–22

Teasdale, George, early British convert, in Quorum of the Twelve, 27:1:16, 34, 69

Tecalco, Mexico, 22:4:448–49. *See also* Mexico

Technique. *See also* Art
in art, view of Croce, 3:2:20
function of, 3:2:20–21

Technological romanticism, 30:2:10–11

Technology, LDS views of, 14:2:151

Tecumseh, 21:4:492. *See also* Black Hawk War

Teenagers
morality of, 16:1:54–56
in 1960s, 16:1:48–64

Teichert, Minerva Kolhepp, Book of Mormon paintings, 30:3:64–70. *See also* Art

Telegraphy, new opportunity for women, 16:4:479–80

Temperance, 1:1:39

Temple, 21:3:311, 313, 315, 317, 321, 326–32, 335, 351–52. *See also names of specific temples*; Kirtland; Nauvoo; Ordinances; Temple ordinances; Temple work
adoption (sealings), 14:3:305–10
appearance of Elijah in Kirtland, 23:4:483
and Catholic liturgy, 21:1:3–35
complex of New Jerusalem, 10:1:5–6
dedication of Kirtland Temple, 12:4:389–92
diagram of Nauvoo Temple attic floor, 19:4:369
early LDS, book review, 19:3:422
Egyptian, 11:2:178–82
Egyptian, and tombs, 11:2:179–82
endowments, *see* Temple ordinances, endowments
excursions, initiation of, 31:2:133
Kirtland, 12:4:400–409
at Jerusalem, 21:1:6–7, 17
paintings in, 22:2:193–211
and priesthood reorganization, 20:1:8
service, 21:1:3–4
and St. George, 20:1:8
structural diversity of, 12:4:405–6

Temple lot, 28:1:28

Temple ordinances, 12:4:402–4; 21:3:303, 306–7, 312–17, 331. *See also* Ordinances; Temple; Temple work attended to, 31:1:42
endowments, 21:3:313, 315, 319, 326, 328, 336; 22:1:31–34
for the living, 15:4:441–43
in Nauvoo, 19:3:361–74
prayer circles, 19:1:65, 91
washing and anointing, 31:1:44

Temple Scroll, 23:1:51
and apocalypticism, 25:3:10

Temple Store, Bullock visited, 31:1:7

Temple work. *See also* Temple ordinances
early British LDS participation in, 31:1:83–85
in Mormon folklore, 17:1:47

Temporal care, 21:3:311–12

Tender Is the Night, 3:3:95–104

Tenney, Ammon M., missionary for Mexican Indian Mission, 22:4:443, 446–51. *See also* Mission

Territorial government, in Deseret, 29:4:4–20. *See also* State of Deseret; Utah; Utah Territory

Territorial politics, 22:3:360–62; 29:4:4–20

Territory of Utah. *See also* Utah Territory

Terrorism
defined, 27:3:199–207
specific acts of, 27:3:197
and U.S. Constitution, 27:3:197–212

Terry, George, 22:3:293
picture of, 22:3:291

Testimony, 16:4:559–60; 21:3:273; 25:2:23–30

Testimony of Three Witnesses, Book of Mormon, 23:1:113. *See also* Book of Mormon

Texas, 2:2:137–40
annexation of, 4:1:30–31
war with Mexico, 4:1:30–31

Textual criticism of scriptures, 10:2:245–48

Thatcher, Moses, 22:3:297–306; 22:4:451
picture of, 22:3:298

Thatcher, Arizona
in life of Spencer W. Kimball, 25:4:19, 110, 141
Samuel Claridge, bishop, 30:1:99

Theater, 10:1:85–94
and Casona, 10:1:107–17
commercial, and Mormonism, 12:2:234–40
Mormon, 10:1:85–94
Mormon perspective, 16:1:66–73

Theism, and Theodore Dreiser, 3:2:41

Theocracy, 3:1:46; 5:1:12–13
in Utah, 31:2:69

Theodosius, 9:4:451

Theology, 29:3:31. *See also* Religion
Christian, and biblical criticism, 9:1:33–48

Theology (*continued*)

- and Council of Fifty, 20:3:255
- defined, 14:3:346–50
- interpretation of meaning, 14:3:351–53
- LDS, and liberal constitutionalism, 27:3:127–33
- LDS, arguments against, book review, 6:1:57–62
- LDS, book review, 31:2:188–91
- in LDS Church, 14:3:345–58
- and Mormonism, book reviews, 2:1:101–5; 9:1:103–9
- natural, book review, 6:3:186
- personal agency in, 26:1:9
- and the Prophet, 14:3:353
- at Qumran, 2:2:119
- role definition in, 26:1:9
- and science, 29:3:71
- and scriptures, book review, 31:3:66–72
- self-definition in, 26:1:10, 18–27, 32
- self in, 26:1:9
- self-mastery in, 26:1:10, 16–18, 32
- self-understanding in, 26:1:10–16, 32
- using Christian values in, 26:1:30, 34, 36
- using gospel in, 26:1:6–29
- values in, 26:1:9, 35

Thermodynamics, and chemistry, 28:4:41, 43, 46. *See also* Chemistry

Thirteenth Ward (Salt Lake City, Utah), and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:131–49

Thomas, Charles J., director of first orchestra of Salt Lake City Theater, 4:2:111. *See also* Music

Thomas, Dylan, poet, explanation of parallelism, 21:3:361–62. *See also* Literature

Thomas, Gordon, on literary context in England, 27:2:93–94

Thomas, Hannah Pitt Kington, provided money for early British emigration, 27:2:88

Thomas Jefferson: An Intimate Biography, and Brodie, 20:1:60–67

Thomas, Keith, on popular religion, 24:4:474–75

Thomas, Madison H., experience as mission president, 27:2:108–9, 113–14

Thomassen, Frances K., Primary general secretary, 23:1:28

Thompson, Charles B., early apostate, organized own church, 23:1:106–7. *See also* Religion

Thompson, Ezra, book review, 16:2:303–4

Thompson, Robert Blashel, scribe, 11:4:450–52, 464–66

Thompson, Walter, mission to China, 10:2:161–72

Thomson, James, Victorian age poet, 4:3:203–7. *See also* Literature

Thordasson, Agnar, national librarian of Ireland, 9:2:216

Thoreau, Henry David, 9:4:420; 10:1:30

Thornton, John, Jackson County conflict, 14:4:418. *See also* Jackson County, Missouri

Three degrees of glory, and theology of damnation, 25:3:93. *See also* Plan of salvation; Revelation

Three Nephites, in Mormon folklore, 17:1:42, 47–49. *See also* Book of Mormon; Folklore

Throne-theophany, in First Nephi, 26:4:67–74, 78

Thurber, Albert K., 2:1:23–24, 27–28

- autobiography and adoption, 14:3:304
- excerpts from diary, 2:1:27–28

Tibet, 6:3:164–69

Tielhard, Father, 4:1:13, 15

Tillich, Paul, religious philosopher, 1:1:12; 2:2:230–31, 236; 9:4:505, 508; 15:1:75, 79

Tilton, June, and Joseph Smith, Sr., document, 14:1:76

Time and Tide, 5:3:223, 226–27

Time, nature of, 20:3:295

Times and Seasons, 8:2:201–2; 12:4:537; 22:4:488–89; 23:3:4, 16–17, 20, 48, 67; 23:4:393; 27:1:97

- editorial on patriarch in, 23:3:54–57
- “History,” of Joseph Smith in, 23:3:49
- placed in temple cornerstone, 23:3:49–50
- subscriptions for, 23:3:85

Tinker v. Des Moines School District, 27:3:177

Tippetts, Alvah

- brief biography, 23:3:25n
- LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Tissaudier, Albert, 14:2:174

Tithing, 8:1:96; 8:4:416

- agents to collect, 23:3:20 (*see also* Bishops)
- settled for temple recommend, 31:1:30

Titles, in fiction, 5:1:34

Titus, and Josephus, 6:3:183–84

“To a Dying Girl,” 22:2:150–52

Todd, Jay M., research about Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:6–7

Toilers of the Hills by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:33

Tokugawa family, 6:3:135. *See also* Japan crest, 6:3:137–38
Mausoleum, 6:3:137

Tokyo National Museum, 12:1:70

Tokyo Stake, 12:1:93–94

Tolerance, of Mormons for other religions, 29:1:38

Tolkien, J. R. R., and C. S. Lewis, 12:2:202, 208. *See also* Literature

Tolstoy, Leo, on Mormonism, 3:3:17. *See also* Literature

Tombs, Egyptian, and temples, 11:2:179–82. *See also* Egypt

Tone, in Crabbe's poetry, 5:1:19–30

Tonga. *See also* Mission missionaries, 12:1:81 stakes, 12:1:82

Tongues, speaking in, in Nauvoo, 31:1:61

Tonic Sol-fa method, 4:2:110–11. *See also* Music

Toole, Miss, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21–22

Topical Guide, 22:4:390–91. *See also* Bible

Toponce, Alexander, business dealings with Brigham Young, 18:3:463

Topsfield, Massachusetts, 14:1:56–76 communication, 14:1:67 education in, 14:1:66–67 military, 14:1:69–70 She-ne-we-meddy, later became, 14:1:59 transportation, 14:1:67 welfare system, 14:1:67

Torah, 21:3:346–48, 350, 353, 356. *See also* Oral law; Written law

Toronto, Joseph, Italian missionary, 31:2:83, 88

Torquemada, Juan de, Mexican historian, 17:1:105

Torrey, Reuben, Evangelical Protestant leader, 23:1:20

Tortoises, on the Galápagos Islands, 2:1:46–48

Toson, Shimazaki, Japanese poet, 14:1:19

Totalitarianism, 30:2:15
fictional, George Orwell, 24:1:4–16

Tourist attractions, pioneer, in Utah, 31:2:65

Tourtellotte, J. E., Ute Indian Treaty, 14:3:375

“Toward European Unity,” George Orwell, 24:1:7

Townsend, Jesse, anti-Mormon sentiments, 10:3:303

Trade-off analysis, 30:2:18–19

Trade-off tables, 30:2:21–25

Trades Association, 23:3:36, 39–40

Tragedy, 16:2:277–89

Christian tragedy, 16:2:281–83

Train, George Francis. *See also* Young, Brigham biography, 18:3:410–20, 426–27
“The Death of Brigham Young,” 18:3:410, 421–26

Transcendence, and religious language, 2:2:234–35

Transcontinental railroad, in Utah, 1:1:44–45. *See also* Railroads; Utah; Young, Brigham

Transcription of manuscripts, revelation, book review, 10:2:245–48

Transfiguration, and Faust, 25:3:24

Translate, meaning of, 26:4:8

Translation
of the Bible, book review, 9:2:229
(*see also* Bible; Joseph Smith Translation)
exegesis, 21:1:82–83
of LDS materials, 21:1:69–90
of Mormon thought into Chinese, 10:2:173–85
of scripture, 21:1:80
and scriptures, 26:4:10–20

Translation Services Department, 21:1:70, 77, 79

Travel guide, book on Middle East, 14:3:393–95

Treasure hunters, 14:1:73
adepts in, 24:4:438–45
in America, 24:4:435–52
ancient origins of, 24:4:431
Blackbeard myth in, 24:4:437–38
character of, 24:4:448–52
Comodore story, 24:4:476–77
and Cumorah, 24:4:435–36
divining rods in, 24:4:440–42
and early Mormon converts, 24:4:482–86

European roots of, 24:4:431–35
and Joseph Smith, 24:4:398–99, 412–14, 450, 464–70, 478–81, 489–546
and Joseph Smith's 1836 Salem visit, 24:4:499–506
and magic world view, book review, 27:4:105–21
and Missouri, 24:4:506–21
and Mormonism, 24:4:450–51, 467–70
religion in, 24:4:433–35, 450–51
scriptural perspective on, 24:4:515–21
seer stones in, 24:4:442
Spaniard myth in, 24:4:436–37
and treasure circles, 24:4:445
and treasure guardians, 24:4:443–45
William Kidd myth in, 24:4:438

Treaty/covenant pattern, in Book of Mormon, 24:2:151–62. *See also* Book of Mormon

Treaty of 1804. *See also* History; United States of America
 negotiation of, 21:4:493
 provisions of, 21:4:493
 unpopularity of, 21:4:493

Treaty of Guadalupe-Hidalgo, 12:1:124

Tree of Life. *See also* Book of Mormon; Nephi
 beside water, 22:3:269–72
 dream of, 22:3:259, 262
 in Greek and Egyptian writing, 22:3:270–76
 in Narrative of Zosimus, 22:3:313, 324
 possible connection with ritual, 22:3:271
 as a type, 30:4:61

Tree of Knowledge, 30:4:61

Trejo, Meliton G., 22:3:293, 296–97, 301
 picture, 22:3:291, 298

Trevelyan, George M., English historian, 7:3:171

Treves, Emilio, published Italian translations of books about Mormons under “Fratelli Treves,” 31:2:93–95, 98

Trial. *See also* Martyrdom
 of Joseph Smith in 1826, 12:2:223–33; 30:2:91–108
 of Joseph Smith’s assassins, 16:3:438–40

Tribune (Salt Lake), 14:1:43–44, 92
 and Godbeites, 14:3:334, 341, 343

Trident Conference, 5:1:61

Trinity, 8:2:117–18
 early Christian doctrines, 17:3:291, 309–16

Troops, governor’s
 arrest President Young, 31:1:38
 brought Francis M. Higbee into Nauvoo, 31:1:59n
 forced themselves into temple during fire, 31:1:49
 search for thieves, 31:1:47

Tropical rain forests, 28:1:46

Truman, Harry S., 4:1:26, 33, 41

Truth, 15:3:259–92; 16:1:23–25. *See also* Spirit of Truth
 in all religions, 18:1:7–8
 eternal nature of, 23:3:71–72
 and LDS theology, 14:3:345
 semantic concept of, 16:1:35
 and virtue, 27:4:39

Tsou Yen, and cyclical theory of history, 6:3:128

Tucker, Pomeroy, 9:3:381–86; 10:3:329
 power of Brigham Young, 15:2:152

Tucker, Reverend, in Nauvoo, 31:1:36

Tufts, Elbridge
 brief biography, 23:3:58n
 Nauvoo policeman, 23:3:17, 58–59
 quarrel of with William Smith, 23:3:59–62

Tullidge, Edward, 14:2:149
 and *Keep-A-Pitchinin*, 14:3:341
 and law of adoption, 14:3:304

Tullidge, John, first music critic of Salt Lake City, 1:1:1–7; 4:2:111

Turgenev, and nihilism, 3:2:73

Turley, Theodore
 brief biography, 23:3:35n
 at meeting of Mechanics Association, 23:3:35, 39

Turner, Capt., in Nauvoo, 31:1:29

Turner, Charles, traveling bishop, 23:2:189

Turner, Jonathan B., wrote anti-Mormon book, 14:2:145

Turner, Orasmus, 9:3:376–81, 392, 399
 memories of Joseph Smith, 9:3:379

Turner, Wallace, on authenticity of Joseph Smith’s Egyptian papyri, 9:1:69–71

Tuttle, Azariah
 brief biography, 23:3:90n
 mob burned house of, 23:3:90

Twain, Mark, 9:4:418, 459; 14:2:144, 272, 278. *See also* Literature
 and Bible, 11:2:120–25
 and Islam, 11:2:125–26
 and Mormons, 11:2:119–20, 130–40
Roughing It, 11:2:119

Twentieth Century Fox, 29:1:5

Two-Chinas, policy on, 12:1:4. *See also* China

Tyler, Robert, son of U.S. president John Tyler, 14:1:103–5

Tyndale, William, English religious reformer, translated New Testament, 27:1:14

Types, and symbols, in scriptures, book review, 31:1:117–19. *See also* Scripture; Symbolism

Typhoid fever, 17:3:327–28; 21:2:146–47. *See also* Disease

Tyrwhitt, Thomas, Chaucer manuscripts, 27:1:40–41. *See also* Literature

Tyst [The Witness], 27:2:63

U

Udney, Hay Jacob, corrupt book of, 23:3:84

Uintah Agency, reservation, 14:3:371

Uintah-Ouray Reservation, Ute Treaty of 1865, 14:3:378–81

Uintah Valley, refuge for Utah Indians, 14:3:361

Ulysses by James Joyce, finishing of, 3:3:45–48. *See also* Literature

Uniformitarianism, in geology, 23:1:41–48

Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, 6:3:154–55, 168; 12:1:9–13, 16, 39, 41–42; 15:3:323–47; 25:1:68, 77, 89, 101–10, 115–25, 129–36, 153, 168–74; 30:2:5–16. *See also* Communism; Gorbachev, Mikhail; Lenin, Nicolai; Stalin, Joseph; War book reviews, 25:1:175, 178

conflicts of thoughts, 3:2:72–73

dispute with China, 7:2:95–158 (*see also* Sino-Soviet relations)

economic crisis in, 30:2:8–9, 11–12

European influences of Peter the Great, 3:2:56, 72

“holy Russia,” 3:2:73

intellectuals, 17:1:21–28

liberalism, 3:2:57, 64, 73

moral crisis in, 30:2:9

nihilism, 3:2:55–58, 73

personal description of, 25:1:129

poet, 3:2:56

religious activities, 25:1:118

Russian history, influence of, 25:1:101, 175, 178

social crisis in, 30:2:9, 11

socialism, 3:2:57, 62–63, 67

Union Pacific railroad, Brigham Young and George Francis Train, 18:3:411–12. *See also* Railroad

United Kingdom. *See also* England; Great Britain

creation of welfare state, 16:4:564

similarity to Chile, 16:4:564

United Nations, 4:1:25–26, 33, 35; 8:4:397, 400–401; 9:2:120, 129, 140–41; 13:3:351, 353, 364, 366, 370–71, 384–85, 415–25. *See also* War

bloc alignments, 2:2:157–58, 162, 170–71

capacities, 2:2:149

Economic and Social Council, 2:2:166–68

and General Assembly, 2:2:154–57, 159, 163

membership in, 2:2:150

Secretariat, 2:2:174–75

Secretary General, 2:2:174–75

Security Council, 2:2:164–65

and Suez crisis, 2:2:156, 175

Trusteeship Council, 2:2:172–73

and United States, 2:2:152–53

voting, 2:2:159–63, 166

United Order, 3:1:50, 67; 17:2:247–49; 23:4:490; 24:2:163. *See also* Law of consecration

economic analysis, 18:4:536–59

failure of, analysis, 18:4:546–55

list of communities under, 18:4:560–62

and priesthood reorganization, 20:1:9

purpose, 18:4:534–45

Samuel Claridge’s experience with, 30:1:98

and stewardship, 18:1:100–117

theory of, 18:4:539–43

types of, 18:4:542–43

in various cooperative communities, 3:3:30

United Society of Believers (Shakers), 23:4:488, 490–92. *See also* Shakers

United States of America. *See also* America; Civil War; History; Military; Monroe Doctrine; Populist movement; United States government

aid to Brazil, 6:2:89

Asian immigration to, 6:3:144

cabinet, 14:1:6–7

democracy, 14:2:143

government, 14:1:4

government, executive branch, 14:1:5

government, LDS conflicts with, 1857–58, book review, 3:2:75–76

government, legislative branch, 14:1:5

and Israel, 9:2:129–30, 137, 141–42

and Kingdom of God, 5:1:12, 16–17

policy, in Southeast Asia, 12:1:4–5

president, power of, 14:1:9–13

religious pluralism in, book review, 9:4:503

and security, 25:1:58

sense of mission, 20:1:83–92

spending, 11:1:15, 18

and student protests, 9:4:423, 427–28

United States Congress

and antipolygamy campaign, 26:4:107–21

authorize Mormons leaving the United States, 31:1:52

bills enacted by, 3:3:31

disbanded Emigration Fund, 3:3:22

power of, 14:1:8–9, 12

United States Constitution, 13:3:248–51, 255–72; 14:1:71, 84–85, 87; 15:3:321; 27:3:24, 33, 47, 52, 62–63, 67. *See also* History

amendments, 4:2:153

United States Constitution (*continued*)
 Bill of Rights, 13:3:267–70
 and Book of Mormon government, 17:1:14–17
 British, as example, 27:3:51–66
 compromise of the convention, 27:3:78
 as covenant, 27:3:11–28 (*see also* Covenant)
 as divinely inspired, 3:1:35
 drafting of, 27:3:81–83
 essays on, book review, 20:2:219–21
 First Amendment, 27:3:17, 94–95, 108–10, 171–83, 186–87
 flexibility of interpretation, 16:3:330
 for Government of God, 1:1:71–72
 Fourteenth Amendment, 27:3:143–44, 155; 28:2:73–74
 free exercise claim, 27:3:91, 130
 history and inspiration, 13:3:253–54, 256–62, 271–72
 as inspired document, 4:2:152, 158–63; 16:3:315–40; 27:3:171; 28:2:67
 as inspired document, book review, 20:2:219–21
 interpretation of powers in, 28:2:71–72
 Joseph Smith and hanging by a thread, 19:3:390–94
 as law, 27:3:139
 LDS role with respect to, 4:2:151–77
 LDS views of, 16:3:337–39
 and liberalism, 27:3:119–27
 limitations on government, 13:3:266–72, 376
 a living constitution, 27:3:147–49
 modern interpretation, 13:3:367, 374–75, 428–31, 438
 Mormons' allegiance, 27:3:119–20
 Ninth Amendment, 27:3:151–55
 origin of, 27:3:4
 permits agency, 28:2:68
 and polygamy, 26:4:109–10, 114
 preamble, 4:2:168
 protection of individual liberties, 27:3:207
 purpose, 4:2:152, 158
 ratification of, 27:3:85
 separation of powers, 13:3:248–50, 259–66, 267
 and terrorism, 27:3:197–212
 Thirteenth Amendment, enactment of, 3:2:39
 unwritten constitution, 27:3:149
 United States Senate Banking Committee, 23:4:475
 United States Senate, 14:1:79–80

United States Supreme Court, 27:3:93, 97, 99
 polygamy, 27:3:94–95, 99–101, 107–13
 U.S. Constitution as law, 27:3:139
United States v. Bassett, 27:3:106–7
United States v. Cannon, 27:3:97–98
United States v. Groesbeck, 27:3:99–100
United States v. Harris, 27:3:102–3
United States v. Lee, 27:3:110–12
United States v. Miles, 27:3:105–6
United States v. Reynolds, 27:3:93–95, 105, 130
 vitality today, 27:3:108–13
United States v. Smith, 27:3:104
United States v. Snow, 27:3:99–103
 Unity, 4:1:13; 21:3:332–33
 and Christian primitivism, 9:3:361
 economic, 3:3:29
 George A. Smith speech on, 23:3:9
 in Kingdom of God, 5:1:9
 Orson Hyde speech on, 23:3:10–11
 Orson Pratt speech on, 23:3:15–16
 University, 16:4:545–51. *See also* Education
 definitions of, 13:2:115–17
 and education, 17:3:287–89
 expulsion of God, 16:4:546–48
 and godliness, 16:4:547–49
 idea of Mormon university, 13:2:115–25
 ideals, 4:1:18–21, 23–24
 life at, 8:2:216
 origin of, 16:4:546
 tension with religion, 13:2:117–18, 125
 University of Chicago, seminary and institute students sent to study, 23:1:36
 University of Deseret, 21:2:159
 classes for men and women, 20:1:50
 University of Nauvoo, 23:4:393
 music, 4:2:109, 113
 Uri, S. P., theory about *Partonopeus de Blois*, 5:3:197–99
 Urim and Thummim, 17:3:350–51
 Utah, State of, 5:3:251; 21:3:330–31, 337, 339. *See also* Economy; Provo, Utah; Salt Lake City, Utah; State of Deseret; Utah Territory; Young, Brigham
 book review, 22:4:502–4
 City Creek, 9:2:149, 151
 community and cooperation, book review, 17:2:246–49
 early economics in, book review, 3:1:65–69
 economics, *Great Basin Kingdom*,

17:2:198–200
educational attainment, 19:4:530–33
efforts for statehood, 10:2:218–32
Great Salt Lake Valley, 9:2:218
history, 3:1:65
history, sugar beets, 8:1:106–7
home missionaries, 17:1:74
and Icelandic immigrants, 9:2:212, 215, 217–19
Indian Creek Canyon, 9:2:196
Kaysville, 9:4:515
labor force participation, 19:4:526–30
LDS migrations within, 29:4:65
Monticello, 9:2:196
and Mormons, book review, 1:2:106–7
and music, 4:2:110–13
occupations, 19:4:534–41
and pioneer empire, 9:2:227–28
pioneers, 3:1:66–67
Promontory Point, 9:2:146
Provo, 9:4:431
and Rocky Mountain Bookstore, 9:2:146, 150, 152
Salt Lake City, 9:2:144–54
Salt Lake Valley, 9:4:515
settlement of, 12:2:149–53
Spanish Fork, 9:2:219
statehood, 12:1:138–40; 18:3:336–37
(*see also* Manifesto of 1890)
statehood, and economic history, 3:3:31–32
territorial government, 2:2:253–54; 29:4:9
towns, poem, 9:1:54–55
University of, 1970 political activism, 12:2:163–70
working women, American history of working women, 19:4:525
Utah Commission, and issue of statehood, 10:2:226, 231–32
Utah Education Association, 23:1:27
Utah Expedition, 1857, 21:4:395–401. *See also* Utah War
book review, 3:2:75–76
economic effect, 3:3:31
Utah Genealogical and Historical Magazine, 31:2:130, 132
Utah Magazine, predecessor of *Tribune*, 14:3:343
Utah memorabilia in Washington D.C.
Brumidi painting, 21:2:215
statue of Brigham Young, 21:2:215–16
stone of Deseret, 21:2:219, 222
Utah statehood, 21:2:213
Washington chapel, 21:2:219–20
Washington Temple, 21:2:211
Utah Nauvoo Legion, 23:2:149
Utah Reformers, 9:2:151–54
Utah State Welfare Commission, 23:1:34
Utah Territory. *See also* State of Deseret
book review, 22:4:500–501
government, 2:2:253–54; 29:4:9
Indian problem, 14:3:373
Utah War, 11:3:304–7; 21:4:395–98; 29:4:65. *See also* Utah Expedition
Brigham Young, 18:3:357–61
reaction of Brigham Young, 4:3:266
Ute Indians, 12:2:149–51. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham and Brigham Young's Indian policies, 18:3:434
and George W. Bean, 12:2:150–51
Treaty, 14:3:361–81
Utilitarian view, 30:2:20
of Chinese culture, 30:2:20
Utility and knowledge, 16:4:517, 519–20
Utopia by Thomas More, 3:3:35; 5:1:3–4, 8, 17–19. *See also* Literature
Utopianism, ideals of, 3:3:35–42
Utopias, seven in America, 18:4:589–91

V

Valse from "Little Dance Suite, Opus 39," 3:2:50–53. *See also* Music
Value exploration, 21:2:191
Values
absolute vs. relative, 8:1:26–28
Hawaiian, book review, 26:3:125–28
influenced by structural concepts, 19:4:460–64
in literature, 21:3:287–89
in psychiatric counselling, 26:1:5–29
Van Buren, Martin, 9:4:490, 494; 23:4:471–72
no redress for Saints, 28:2:68–69
Van der Valk, M. H. A., *De Profeet der Mormonen Joseph Smith*, 6:3:172
Van Duren, K., early missionary to Minnesota Manitoba Mission, 14:1:103
van Meegeren, Han, art forger, 27:4:5–12
Vance, Sara Idaetta Young, early Utah midwife, journal entry of, 16:4:482
Vatican II, 7:3:246–47
Vaughan, Henry
poetry of, 22:3:279–88
awareness of an apostasy, 22:3:281–86
Veil
as ritual divider, 19:1:66–68
Catholic, 21:1:22–23
Verkhovensky, Pyotr, 3:2:58, 69

Vermont, and treasure hunting, 24:4:447.
See also Treasure hunters

Verne, Jules, 14:2:172

Vespasian, and Josephus, 6:3:183–84

Veytia, Mariano, early Mexican historian, 17:1:103–4

Viavant, William, assisted in computer political polling analyses, 12:2:164

Victimizers, analysis of blame, 26:1:42

Victims, analysis of blame, 26:1:42

Victor, Meta Victor a Fuller, 14:2:145

Victoria, queen of England, letter from Parley P. Pratt, 5:1:5. *See also* Pratt, Parley P.

Victorian England, and Mormonism, 27:1:25

Victorian literature, 4:3:183–207. *See also* Literature

Christina Rossetti, 4:3:189–96

existentialism in, 4:3:201–7

faith in, 4:3:183–207

fundamentalism in, 4:3:188–96

humanism in, 4:3:196–201

James Thomson, 4:3:203–7

liberalism in, 4:3:184–88

Matthew Arnold, 4:3:197–99

Robert Browning, 4:3:185–88

Vidua, Carlo. *See also* Lebolo, Antonio describes Antonio Lebolo's personal excavations, 31:3:15

letter about Bernardino Drovetti and Antonio Lebolo, 31:3:13–14

Vietnam, 6:3:153–58; 25:1:64. *See also* Ho Chi Minh; War

Cao Van Vien, 8:1:56

central office, South Vietnam, 8:1:53

communism, 8:1:47

conflict, 10:1:43

cost of, 8:1:52–53

economic situation, 8:1:51

enemy in, 8:1:48

enemy infrastructure, 8:1:52–53, 55–59

Hanoi, 8:1:47–48, 56

Ho Chi Minh, 8:1:53

home teaching in, 10:2:186–96

LDS in, 10:2:186–96

Mao Tse-Tung, 8:1:48

national characteristics, 12:1:16–20, 47–48

Ngo Dinh Diem regime, 8:1:53, 57

pacification, 8:1:57

People's Revolutionary Party, 8:1:53

political progress, 8:1:51–52

Revolutionary Development, 8:1:58–59

stalemate, 8:1:52

Strategic Hamlet program, 8:1:57

Viet Cong, 8:1:47, 53

Viet Mihn, 8:1:53

Vo Nguyen Giap, 8:1:48

Vietnam War, 8:4:396–97, 400. *See also* China; War

false justification for, 30:4:24

View of the Hebrews, 22:3:260. *See also* Book of Mormon

alleged source for Book of Mormon, 30:3:29

and Book of Mormon, 5:2:105; 19:4:440

Vikings, poetry, 9:2:209–10

Village, Mormon, 17:2:223–40

Violence, and the gospel, 25:1:31

Violette Collection, photocopy, 14:4:466–67

Virginia Plan, 27:3:70, 73, 75. *See also* United States of America

Virtue

and truth, 27:4:39

necessary to civil society, 27:3:18–19

Vision, 21:3:302

of John Taylor about temple, 23:3:52–53

of Lehi and Zosimus compared, 22:3:314–30

of Lucy Mack Smith, 23:3:65–68

Voice of Warning, translation into Spanish, 22:3:297

Voltaire, 8:2:152–53. *See also* Literature

von Bora, Katharina, wife of Martin Luther, 23:2:141

Voyage Au Pays des Mormons, 14:2:159

W

Wade, Benjamin F., and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:112

Wade Bill, and antipolygamy legislation, 26:4:112. *See also* Antipolygamy legislation

Wailing Wall, 9:2:134. *See also* Jews

Wakeham, John Adams, genealogical mission of, 31:2:117

Walden Pond, 9:4:420. *See also* Literature

Waldensians, and the early LDS mission to Italy, 31:2:84–87

Wales, number of Mormon converts, 27:2:59, 64

Walker, Charles, 2:2:255

Walker [Walkara], Chief. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham and Brigham Young's Indian policies, 18:3:436, 439–41, 445–46

peace-keeping tactics of Mormons

towards, 12:2:154

Walker, Ronald W., reaction to the Harris letter, 24:4:461–71. *See also* Harris letter

Walker, William Holmes, and early Mormon imprints in South Africa, 20:4:404, 406–8

Walker War, 12:2:153–55. *See also* Native Americans; Walker, Chief

Wallace, Alfred Russel, early Darwinian scientist, 2:1:51–52

Wallace, David L., wordprint study of *Federalist Papers*, 30:3:92–93

Wallace, George B., ordained Charles W. Penrose an elder, 27:1:115. *See also* Penrose, Charles W.

Wallace v. Jaffree, 27:3:187, 191–92

Walser, John Jacob, family with smallpox (in Mexico), 5:3:159. *See also* Mexico

Walters, Wesley P., 30:2:91, 93, 98–100 allegations against Joseph Smith, Jr., 12:2:224–25

Walton, Joseph, journal entry on early Utah schooling, 16:4:460. *See also* Schools; Utah

Walton, Mrs., sets up meeting with missionaries, 23:3:1

Wandell, Charles W., 10:3:345 missionary to Australia, 27:2:67, 72, 74 in Nauvoo, 31:1:43, 60–62

Wang, Teh, 6:3:165–69

War, 13:3:293, 298–301, 304–26; 15:1:25–26; 21:1:68. *See also* specific wars; Arms control; Isolationism; Military; Nuclear war; Peace; Pacifism; United States of America; Warfare

 in Book of Mormon, 15:2:215

 causes of, 3:3:7–11

 Clausewitz's dictum of, 3:3:4

 confusing success with failure, 3:3:11–13

 Congress's power to declare, 4:1:26–42

 disarmament, 13:3:334–43, 351–56, 371–72, 421–22, 433–34, 449–51

 of 1812, 23:4:488

 fear of, 3:3:5

 between good and evil, 21:3:267–68

 good sense prevents, 3:3:8

 in Heaven, 24:2:195

 Hiroshima, 3:3:5, 8

 and LDS Church, 25:1:61

 localized, 3:3:5

 and Mormonism, 12:1:131–33

 Mormon response to, 25:1:141

 national interests, 3:3:6

 nuclear, 3:3:4, 6

 overt, 3:3:7

 in Pacific, 6:3:139

 and peace, editor's preface, 25:1:3

 and peace, LDS Church statement, 22:2:215–25

 and peace, LDS on opposite sides, 30:4:7–19, 23–26

 and peace, poems about, 25:1:28, 166

 and peace, review essay, 25:1:167–74

 poems about, 25:1:6, 28, 54, 92, 112, 114, 137, 140, 188; 25:4:161

 positive functions of, 10:1:43–56

 on poverty, 22:4:427

 power to declare, 4:1:25–42

 president's power to declare, 4:1:26–42

 previous causes of, 3:3:3–4

 scriptural teachings on, 25:1:31

 and Soviet Union, 25:1:101

 Star Wars Defence, 25:1:172

 status quo, 3:3:4–6

 two classic types of, 3:3:4

 U.S. accessory to, 3:3:6–9

 in Vietnam, 13:2:207–13

 vulnerability of U.S., 3:3:8

 winners, 3:3:4, 6

 World War I, 3:3:9

 World War II, 3:3:9

 World War III, 3:3:4–5

Ward, Artemus, 14:2:145, 272

Ward, John (Zion), millenarianism, 21:4:535. *See also* Millenarianism

Ward, Maria, mesmerism, 15:2:149–51

Ward teachers, 16:3:395–96

Ward, Thomas, early Utah poet, 27:1:86

Wardle, Fanny Rushton, in Nauvoo, 31:1:21, 33, 53, 71

Wardle, George

 asked to leave Bullock home, 31:1:59

 brief biography, 31:1:19n

 brought home pigs, 31:1:34

 Bullock wrote letter to, 31:1:71

 construction of coffin for Pamela Rushton, 31:1:29

 drove Bullock to temple, 31:1:27

 moved in with Bullock, 31:1:28

 property damaged by cow, 31:1:33

 purchase of ox bows, 31:1:70

 recognized cow, 31:1:19

 repair of ox bow, 31:1:66

 took wagon to Bullock home, 31:1:65

 visited the Bullocks, 31:1:22

Wards, 20:1:32

 and priesthood reform, 13:2:147

Warfare. *See also* War and computer dependency, 25:1:77 Hugh Nibley's views on, 30:4:112–13

Warren, John, early American surgeon, 21:2:132

Warren, Robert Penn, novels of, 4:1:67–79. *See also* Literature

Warren, William Barton, in Nauvoo, 31:1:26, 29, 54–55

Warsaw, Illinois, 24:1:91–93, 105–8

Warsaw Message, 22:4:494. *See also* *Warsaw Signal*

Warsaw Signal, 14:2:142; 22:4:489, 492–93; 23:3:28, 30. *See also* *Warsaw Message*

Washing and anointing, in Nauvoo, 31:1:37, 44. *See also* Ordinances

Washington, D.C., 2:2:139 and Mormons, 21:2:211–24

Wasp, 15:4:421; 22:4:487–96. *See also* *Dove of the West*; *Nauvoo Neighbor*

Wassell, Mr., in Nauvoo, 31:1:73

Wassell, Mrs., in Nauvoo, 31:1:36

Watanabe, Kan, president of Japan West Mission, 12:1:93

Watanabe, Yoshiro, Church in Japan, 15:2:200

Watt, George D., 27:1:70 biography, 18:1:48–65 brief biography, 23:3:65n, 31:1:42n clerk, 23:3:65 recorded John Taylor speech, 23:3:65, 68 requested that Bullock document his adoption, 31:1:42 returned home from temple, 31:1:46 visited Bullock, 31:1:56

Watts, Robert H., and prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:38

Way stations, 21:4:445–61 establishment of, 21:4:447–48

We Are Betrayed by Vardis Fisher, 18:1:39

Wealth, 15:1:15–16, 25 Brigham Young and the kingdom, 18:3:371–72 Brigham Young's views on, 28:3:44 striving for, 30:4:106–15

Weaver, Max D., used art in missionary work, 31:1:101–2

Weber, Max, 21:1:123

Webster, Daniel, 3:1:48 brief biography, 23:3:37n letter to, 23:3:37 letter to on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38

Wedgwood, Emma, wife of Charles Darwin, 2:1:45. *See also* Darwin, Charles

Weeks, Allen, in Nauvoo, 31:1:37

Weeks, William. *See also* Architecture; Nauvoo; Temple architect of Nauvoo House, 23:3:82 architect of Nauvoo Temple, 23:3:82 architect of Nauvoo Temple, construction, 19:4:346–52 brief biography, 23:3:82n designing temple, 19:4:340–43 drawings, 19:4:344–45 early history, 19:3:337–40 excommunication, 19:4:355–59 meeting with Brigham Young, John Taylor, and Heber C. Kimball, 23:3:82 migration to Utah, 19:4:353–55 Nauvoo House, 19:4:352–53

Weimar Republic, 28:2:49–52 weakness of, 28:2:57

Welch, John W. *See also* BYU Studies code of professional conduct for scholars, 31:4:24–26 memories of teachers, 31:4:26–27

Weldon, James and Dick, Election Day Battle, 13:1:42–43, 45

Welfare. *See also* Poor relief plan, 3:3:30, 33 plan, and LDS Church, 5:2:67–84 plan, and New Deal, 5:2:68–69, 80, 84 plan, public response to, 5:2:68–69 plan, Security Program, 5:2:75–85 poor relief, Mormon, 18:1:66–88 (*see also* Poor relief)

program, Pioneer Stake, 14:3:383–86 welfare states, adverse affects of, 16:4:564–65 welfare states, loss of freedom in, 16:4:565, 567

Welker, John R., bishop of Arizona, at California Mission conference, 23:4:432

Wells, Daniel H., 18:3:359, 444, 446–50, 464; 24:1:84, 95 affidavits sworn before, 23:3:93–94 association with Charles Penrose, 27:1:118, 120–21 brief biography, 23:3:34n; 31:1:27n county commissioner, 23:3:79 first superintendent, public works organization, 18:1:69 Indian wars in Utah, 18:3:444–50 at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79 and Utah War, 11:3:305–7

visited Bullock, 31:1:27
visited by Bullock, 31:1:30

Wells, Emmeline Belos, 18:3:390; 22:2:161–78
as feminist, 22:2:167–78
on genealogical work, 31:2:131–32, 134
independence of, 22:2:164
journal excerpts, 20:1:53–54
and meaning of her poetry, 25:3:62
polygamist, 22:2:164–66, 175
Relief Society president, 22:2:171–74

Wells, Junius, auxiliary missionary, 17:1:82–84

Wells, Justice, in Nauvoo, 31:1:68

Wells, Robert, W., letter to Alexander W. Doniphan and David R. Atchison, 14:4:407. *See also* Missouri

Wells, Rulon S., and prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:29

Wells, Samuel R., owner of a Rocky Mountain Book Store, 9:2:146–54

Wentworth, John
brief biography, 23:3:38n
letter to on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38

Wentworth letter, reprint, 9:3:296

Wesley, John. *See also* Methodist
Methodist, 27:1:27–28
and Methodist revival movement, 6:2:67, 69

West, William S., 8:2:200

West. *See also* Western movement
economic development of, and regeneration, 3:3:24–25
exodus to, 21:4:414–15
Mormon study of, 21:4:407–15
newspapers reported on, 21:4:409–10
settling, 28:3:28
trek west, in Lorenzo Snow's journal, 24:3:265–73

West Irian, question in United Nations, 2:2:163–64

Western colonization, 23:3:43, 80, 83, 86, 88, 92

Western European mission, establishment of, 27:2:18

Western movement. *See also* West
preparations for, 21:4:414–15
references to prior to 1942, 21:4:404–6

Western Reserve, 23:4:479
religious development of, 12:4:346–64

Weston, Mary Ann. *See* Maughan, Mary Ann Weston

Westward migration, Mormon participation in, 28:3:116

Wheel, in ancient America, 9:2:185–97.
See also Archaeology

Whetset, H. B., anti-Mormon letter, 11:3:285–86

Whig Party, 8:2:210–11; 9:4:487, 489–90, 494–95; 23:4:471–72, 474–75, 481.
See also Politics
in 1833, 3:2:24, 29–31, 36

Whipple, Cynthia Jane. *See* Bigler, Cynthia Jane Whipple

Whipple, Maurine, 22:2:148–49
The Giant Joshua, 18:1:91, 95–97 (*see also* Literature)

Whistling and whittling brigade, 15:4:480–90

White, B. F., folk-hymn collection, 23:4:393, 395. *See also* Folk hymn

White, J. T., influence on William Clayton's "Come, Come, Ye Saints," 21:4:520–21

Whitefield, George, Great Revival of 1740, 18:3:287–88. *See also* Religion

Whitehead, Alfred North
book review, 6:3:186–88
on education, 28:3:18

Whitehead, James, in Nauvoo, 31:1:52, 56, 64–66, 70

Whiting, Charles, encounters Mexican Indians, 5:3:161–62. *See also* Mexican Indians

Whiting, Chauncy
brief biography, 23:3:90n
mob burns house of, 23:3:90

Whiting, Edwin
brief biography, 23:3:90n
mob burns chair shop of, 23:3:90

Whiting, Elisha, affidavit of, 13:4:541

Whitman, Walt, 21:3:360

Whitmer, David, 12:3:253; 21:3:309
and Church of Christ, 12:4:459
and RLDS transcript, 10:3:348–49
testimony of Book of Mormon, 20:3:297

Whitmer, John, 2:1:98–99
and Danites, 14:4:422
scribe, 11:4:325, 442–43, 493–94

Whitmer, Peter, Jr., 11:4:475

Whitmer, Peter, Sr.
archaeology of, 13:2:175
artifacts, 13:2:176–98
description of, 13:2:200–201
farm, 9:3:348
location of, 13:2:172
organization of LDS Church at, 13:2:174, 198

Whitney, Lyman, in Nauvoo, 31:1:55

Whitney, Newel K., 9:4:500; 11:4:322–25, 328, 337, 339, 413; 12:4:363; 21:3:318
 article by in *Times and Seasons* on temple, 23:3:20
 attended council meeting, 31:1:17
 brief biography, 23:3:20n; 31:1:17n
 collection of papers of, 11:4:322–28
 counseled Bullock about cow, 31:1:22
 injured, 11:4:517
 and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:65–68
 at meeting on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:21–23
 at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
 memorial to, 31:1:29
 nominated as alderman, 23:3:29
 presiding bishop, 23:3:20
 and public works projects, 18:3:372
 trustee-in-trust, 23:3:20

Widstoe, John A.
 apostle, 23:1:31
 influenced by Susa Young Gates, 31:2:120
 priesthood-auxiliary movement in 1937, 19:1:118–19
 uniformitarian view, 23:1:47

Wight, Lyman, 2:1:96–97; 2:2:132; 11:4:484–85, 490; 13:1:32–33; 13:4:556; 21:3:307; 26:2:12, 16–17; 26:3:15
 appointment to locate potential settlements, 26:2:46
 brief biography, 31:1:24n
 Election Day Battle, 13:1:39–40, 47–48, 50
 filing of misdemeanor charge against, 26:3:16, 18
 as general, 26:3:19
 Jackson County conflict, 14:4:410
 letter to Wilford Woodruff, 17:1:108–11
 Nauvoo House Association, 23:3:9
 objection to sustaining of, 31:1:24
 protection of Daviess by, 26:3:30
 trial of Sampson Avard, 14:4:434

Wight, Orange, account of Joseph's escape from Missouri, 13:1:6–7

Wilde, James O., 22:1:78–80, 83

Wiley, Brother, in Nauvoo, 31:1:36

Wilkie, Wendell, and Soviet Union, 5:1:58

Wilkinson, Ernest L., 16:4:455, 468–69.
See also Brigham Young University names *BYU Studies*, 31:4:7

Willard, Frances, leader of Women's Christian Temperance Union, 23:1:21

Williams, A. C., letters, 11:4:527

Williams, Alexander
 brief biography, 23:3:25n
 and Indian relations, 18:3:439, 443
 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

Williams, Andrew B., accuses Brigham Young of involvement in Inine Hodge murder, 23:3:65
 brief biography, 23:3:65n

Williams, Clarissa S., Relief Society President, 23:1:37

Williams, Esther, in Nauvoo, 31:1:36

Williams, Frederick Granger, 9:4:492; 11:4:334, 395; 12:3:243–61; 23:4:475, 492–93
 clerk, 11:4:534
 conversion, 12:3:245
 Doctrine and Covenants, 12:3:248
 Eclectic System of medicine, 12:3:245
 at Far West 12:3:256
 friendship with Joseph Smith, 12:3:249–51
Messenger and Advocate, 12:3:248
Northern Times, 12:3:248–49
 practicing medicine, 12:3:251–52
 in Quincy, 12:3:259
 School of the Prophets, 12:3:248
 scribe, 11:4:444
 statement about Lehi's travels, 12:3:312
 Zion's Camp, 12:3:248

Williams, John, London Missionary Society, 18:1:20–21

Williams, Levi
 acquitted, 23:3:49
 brief biography, 23:3:89n
 leader of mob violence, 23:3:95–96
 in Lima, 23:3:90
 trial of for murder of Joseph and Hyrum Smith, 23:3:21, 26, 36, 42, 89
 warns Mormons to leave Nauvoo by spring, 23:3:89

Williams, Rebecca Swain, 12:3:244, 257–59

Williams, Zina Y., early Utah lobbyist and suffragist, 22:2:166

Williamsburg, Virginia, film, 27:2:9

Willoughby, Ohio, 23:4:478

Wilmington, Delaware, 23:4:488

Wilsey, Jacob, in Nauvoo, 31:1:22

Wilson, B., nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Wilson, Barlow, in Nauvoo, 31:1:51

Wilson, Green, in Nauvoo, 31:1:51

Wilson, James, professor, 14:1:4

Wilson, Lucile Green
childhood in Ridderville, Idaho, 30:1:11–24
love of words, 30:1:9
persistence, 30:1:19–20
poverty in childhood of, 30:1:18–19
return to Ridderville, Idaho, 30:1:23
stories by, focus on themes, 30:1:17
stories by, meaning, 30:1:20–21
as storyteller, 30:1:8–23
her Uncle Jim, 30:1:15–16

Wilson, Wellington P.
asked to give up cow at hearing, 31:1:31
brief biography, 31:1:19n
Bullock talked to, 31:1:34
cow found at house, 31:1:19
Newel K. Whitney asked to obtain cow from, 31:1:29
referral of, 31:1:51
threatened Bullock, 31:1:28

Wilson, Whitford G.
brief biography, 23:3:23n
nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Wilson, William A.
collecting mother's stories, 30:1:12
as folklorist, 30:1:10
love of words, 30:1:9–10
meaning of mother's stories to, 30:1:22–24
his mother Lucile Green, 30:1:8–24
visit to Ridderville, Idaho, 30:1:23

Wilson, Woodrow, 14:1:79, 90, 92, 95, 97.
See also United States of America

World War II, 4:1:32 (*see also* War; World War II)

Winckelmann, Johann Joachim, 9:1:56–63
art history, 9:1:59–62
death, 9:1:56
philosopher, 9:1:62–63
and science of archeology, 9:1:57–59

Winder, John R.
directed traveling bishops, 23:2:188; 27:1:16, 34, 69

Windsor, Lyon, P., in Nauvoo, 31:1:18

Winnebago, prophecies of, 21:4:492

Winship, Albert E., on musical culture in Utah, 4:2:111

Winter Quarters, 2:2:145–46; 3:1:40, 43; 28:3:114; 31:2:52, 54. *See also* Mormon trails; Native Americans; Young, Brigham

architectural purpose of, 30:2:39
and Brigham Young family, 19:4:486–500

1847 First Presidency formally organized, 18:3:402–3
family system, 14:3:298–301
and finalizing plans for trek west, 24:3:301–20
and Indians, 18:3:431–33
and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:281, 286–300
modern-day appearance, 30:1:27–35
and Parley P. Pratt, 24:3:373–88

Winter, Yvor, absolutist vs. relativist, 14:1:51

Winters, Oskar Keith, and prophecy of Gratianus, 25:3:37

Winthrop, Theodore, anti-Mormon novel, 14:2:145

Wisconsin v. Yoder, 27:3:109–13, 130

Wisdom
in Bible, 13:1:91–93, 102
personal essay, 24:1:53–60

Wister, Owen, on American cowboy, 8:1:61

Witchcraft, 14:1:68–69

Wives, plurality of, 11:4:416–18. *See also* Plural marriage; Polygamy

Women. *See also* Education; Family; Feminism; Relief Society; Suffrage

authors, and Mormon frontier verse, 25:3:55

authors, LDS, reading habits of, 25:3:47

authors, LDS, book review, 24:1:111–19

biographies of during 1830–1900, book review, 23:2:241–44

book review, 21:2:245–48

Brigham Young's views on, 18:3:377

characterized in poetry and theater, 10:1:89–90

choices, book review, 26:2:96–98

diaries and letters from Western Trails, book review, 26:2:94–96

differences with American converts, 27:1:73–74

duties of, 20:1:41–42

future of, 20:1:58

historical contributions of, 16:4:532

home missionaries, 17:1:79–82

inequalities, 16:4:530

in Kirtland, 20:2:151–62

in law, 16:4:481

LDS, British, Church's appeal, 27:1:72–73

in leadership positions, 27:1:69

letters of, life in Salt Lake City and San Bernardino (1856–57), book review, 15:3:375–78

Women (*continued*)

- letters of, life in southern Idaho (1870s and 1880s), book review, 15:3:375–78
- in medicine, 16:4:481–83
- Mormon, Commission Store, 16:4:480–81
- Mormon, early, 16:4:471–83
- Mormon, role of, 16:2:260–64
- in Mormon history, 20:1:39–58
- in nineteenth century, 27:1:67
- in nineteenth-century Britain, 27:1:67
- opportunities for, 16:4:531
- in prayer circles, 19:1:94–96
- rights of, in early Utah history, 28:4:7–8
- sayings of Lula Greene Richards on, 21:2:162–64
- suffrage of, 22:2:161, 165–67
- working in Utah, 19:4:525–43
- Women's Auxiliary Committee, genealogical work of, 31:2:126–28
- Women's Christian Temperance Union, Social Christian prohibition group, 23:1:21
- Women's Committee on Genealogy, influenced by Susa Young Gates, 31:2:127–28, 134
- Women's Exponent* (1872), 21:2:156, 161–62, 165–66, 171; 22:2:162, 166–68, 173
- and Emmeline B. Wells, 20:1:51
- and frontier newspaper verse, 25:3:55
- Wood, William T., on feelings of Sampson Avard and Danites, 26:2:8, 19
- Woodhouse, John, native British missionary, 27:2:100, 102
- Woodhull, Victoria, 1872 feminist, 18:3:419
- Woodmansee, Lavinia Hawkins Hyde, polygamous divorce case, 22:1:77, 82
- Woodruff, Asahel Hart, letter from Wilford Woodruff, 15:3:349–61
- Woodruff, Emma Smith, wife of Wilford Woodruff, letter to, 15:1:110–12
- Woodruff, Phoebe Carter, letter to her mother, poem, 19:2:200
- Woodruff, Wilford, 2:1:84, 86, 90; 2:2:131, 133; 8:1:95; 9:3:357; 9:4:502; 11:4:458; 14:1:107; 15:3:349–61; 15:4:500–520; 21:1:119; 23:4:399, 372, 477; 27:1:30, 70, 80
- assisted with history of Joseph Smith, 31:2:27–30
- association with George Q. Cannon, 27:1:98
- book review, 6:3:178
- brief biography, 23:3:17n
- exaltation, 14:3:314
- history, 11:4:472–73
- on Joseph Smith's speaking abilities, 31:2:21, 26
- journal entries, 27:2:81, 83, 85–89, 93
- journals of, 11:4:515
- Kirtland diaries, 12:4:365–99
- letter to Emma Smith Woodruff, 15:1:110
- letter to brother, 15:3:349–61
- letter to Lyman Wight, 17:1:111–13
- Manifesto and Utah statehood, 10:2:228–30 (*see also* Manifesto of 1890)
- mission, 12:4:369
- and Native Americans, 22:3:306
- receives endowment, 12:4:403
- recording of King Follett Discourse, 18:2:182–85, 193–96
- and recruiting Mormon Battalion, 21:4:475–85
- and reorganization of divisions, 24:3:387
- revelation on adoption, 14:3:311–12
- sportsman, 15:1:113–17
- and succession, 21:3:309–13, 315–17, 323, 325
- Woods, James W., lawyers for Mormon prisoners of Carthage, 24:1:88, 97
- Woods, Sashiel
- group to exterminate Mormons led by, 26:2:49
- land ownership in Carroll County, 26:2:50
- obtainment of Adam-ondi-Ahman by, 26:2:51
- Woodward, George, brief biography, 23:3:34n
- Woodworth, Lucian
- brief biography, 23:3:82n
- replaced as architect on Nauvoo House, 23:3:82
- Woolley, Edwin D., 21:1:109
- brief biography, 23:3:25n
- and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:131, 136–37, 139–41, 149
- LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
- Woolley, Samuel A., and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:363–64
- Woolman, John, journal entry on drinking, 16:4:622
- Word of God, The*
- historical inaccuracies of, book review, 31:3:69–71

theological inaccuracies of, book review, 31:3:71–72

Word of Wisdom, 10:1:9; 11:4:347; 15:1:38; 15:3:318. *See also* Doctrine and Covenants; Health

economic interpretation of, 1:1:37–49

and George Romney, 11:3:228

and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:144–45

and xanthine abuse, 20:4:371–88

Wordprint studies. *See also* Book of Mormon

of Alma, 30:3:99–103

Berkeley Group refines and verifies, 30:3:89–108

control studies, 30:3:96–97, 105–6

determining author, 30:3:91–92

early, 30:3:92–96

of *Federalist Papers*, 30:3:92–93

of Nephi, 30:3:99–103

techniques, 30:3:90–92

of translations, 30:3:97

Wordsworth, William, 9:4:408–10, 419; 10:2:201–17; 16:4:604, 617; 22:3:279, 285, 288. *See also* Literature

reference to Mormonism, 27:1:37–38, 41

Work, Brigham Young's principle of, 28:3:40

Work ethic. *See* Protestants, work ethic

Work relief, LDS response to dole, 5:2:67–84. *See also* Welfare

Works, Miriam Angeline, marriage to Brigham Young, 18:3:313

Works Progress Administration, 5:2:70, 74–75

World

 religion, 18:1:11

 religion, resemblances between, 16:4:660–81

 unity, in Christ, 8:4:404–6

World Conference on Records, 12:1:83

World Congress, 13:3:291–93, 329, 367–70

World government, and Joseph Smith, 1:1:71–73

Worlds, without number, 8:3:255–69

World's Fair

 in 1851 (London), 23:4:415

 in 1867 (Paris), 23:4:415

World War I, 1:1:62–63; 14:1:79; 21:2:135, 143. *See also* United States of America; War

World War II, 21:2:143. *See also* Germany; Hitler, Adolf; Japan; Naziism; United States of America; War

 allied strategies, 5:1:49–63

 American-Soviet agreement, 5:1:58

 costs of, 28:2:49–50

 Japan, 14:1:21

 LDS support opposite sides, 30:4:23–24

 major operations of, 5:1:54–62

 North Africa, 5:1:52–61

 poems about, 25:1:28, 54, 92; 25:4:161

 war in the Pacific, 6:3:139

Worldwide church, practical Christianity, 29:1:35

Worrell, Franklin A. *See also* Martyrdom

 Carthage Grey at Carthage Jail at time of martyrdom, 23:3:95; 31:1:19n

 fires on Backenstos, 23:3:95; 31:1:19n

 shot and killed by Orrin Porter Rockwell, 23:3:95; 31:1:19, 19n

Worship, remarks on method of, 18:1:10

Wreck of *Julia Ann*, 29:2:5. *See also* *Julia Ann*

Wright, Alexander

 brief biography, 23:3:85n

 manager of John Taylor farm, 23:3:85

 Scottish convert and missionary, 27:2:27

Wright, Jonathan C.

 brief biography, 23:3:25n

 LDS Church agent, 23:3:25

 nominated for city councilor, 23:3:29

Wright, Silas

 brief biography, 23:3:38n

 letter to on repeal of Nauvoo Charter, 23:3:37–38

Writing

 as hazardous craft, 26:3:82–84

 in Pre-Columbian Central and South America, 13:1:86–90

 in Pre-Columbian North America, 13:1:82–862

Writing materials, early Greek, 22:3:263–64

Writing movement, regional, 18:1:89–92

Written law, 21:3:348–50, 354. *See also* Oral law

Written word, as evidence, 21:3:305

Wroe, John, Millenarianism, 21:4:535

Wu-hsing, 6:3:124–34

 chart of symbolic correlations, 6:3:133–34

 and Chinese history, 6:3:131–32

 colors associated with, 6:3:125

 and concepts of time, 6:3:126–27

 and Japanese child's game, 6:3:126

 and marriage compatibility, 6:3:128

 and names of days, 6:3:126

 and naming children in Korea, 6:3:127–28

Wu-hsing (*continued*)

- in practical politics, 6:3:127–30
- relation of elements, 6:3:126
- and seasons, 6:3:129
- Wuthering Heights* by Charlotte Brontë, 7:1:28–39. *See also* Literature
- Wycliff, John, 27:1:14. *See also* Bible; Religion
- Wyl, Wilhelm, 22:1:88
- Wyman, Edward, and the Egyptian mummies and papyri, 10:1:58, 61. *See also* Egypt; Papyri
- Wyoming, poem, 7:3:230

X

Xanthine abuse, and coffee, cola, cocoa, and tea, 20:4:371–88

Y

- Y Bedyddiwr [The Baptist]*, 27:2:53–54, 57–60
- Yahweh. *See* God
- Yale
 - College, 21:2:147, 150
 - University, Mormon Americana at, 10:3:386–88
- Yanez, Jose Maria, early Mexican convert, story of mother's conversion, 22:4:451
- Yano, Mitsuji, 6:3:165
- Yaqui Indians, early missionaries to, 22:3: 293–94. *See also* Mexican Mission; Native Americans; Young, Brigham
- Yearsley, David D.
 - brief biography, 23:3:38n
 - party at house, 23:3:38
- Yeats, William Butler, 7:1:61–67; 22:4:469–71, 477, 479
- Yellowstone country, and Mormon trek west, 24:3:306–11. *See also* Mormon trails
- Yerushalmi, Yosef Hayim
 - on Jewish historiography, 30:3:34 (*see also* Historiography)
 - on Judaism, 31:2:148–49, 165–66
 - on nature of Jewish memory, 30:3:34
- Yin-Yang, 6:3:124
 - and names of days, 6:3:126
 - and origin and relation of Wu-hsing, 6:3:128–29 (*see also* Wu-hsing)
 - symbols on Japanese lantern at BYU, 6:3:137
- Yitzhak, Levi, 21:3:343
- Yoneyama, Renji, Church in Japan, 15:2:201

Young, Abigail Howe, Brigham Young's mother, 18:3:290–91, 304, 308

Young, Alphonzo

- brief biography, 23:3:23n
- nominated as agent to guard against anti-Mormon activity, 23:3:23

Young, Brigham, 2:2:138, 142, 145, 244, 250–52, 254, 256; 8:1:38; 8:2:127–30, 134; 11:4:328; 14:1:72–74, 100, 106, 111–12; 14:2:164, 178, 273, 280–86; 15:4:501–23; 23:2:148; 27:1:16–17, 25, 29, 32; 28:1:5, 7, 15; 30:2:61–63, 68–69

accused of involvement in Irvine Hodge murder, 23:3:62, 65

on agency, 4:3:255–59

and "animal magnetism," 18:3:307

association with Charles Penrose,

27:1:117–18

attack as polygamist, 27:2:99–101

attended council meeting, 31:1:17

attended meeting, 31:1:29

attitudes of, 3:1:34–35

attitudes towards women, 18:3:377–

95

authorship of journals of, 22:3:367–74

baptized two Indians, Herring and

Moses, 23:3:80

began revising history of Joseph Smith, 31:2:48–51

biographical sources, 10:2:240–42

biography, book review, 10:2:240–45

book reviews, 6:3:178; 21:1:125–27

and bookstore, 9:2:145–46, 149, 151

British travelers' opinions of, 31:2:68– 69

building the kingdom, 18:3:328–76

Bullock sent to temple for 31:1:38

Bullock went to see, 31:1:37

came into office, 31:1:30

celestial learning, 11:1:76–78

centralized organization of Church, 3:1:51, 65–66

childhood poverty, 18:3:305–6

and child-wife relationships, 18:3:385

and Christopher Layton, 9:4:515

commander of first company, 31:1:30

concerning commencing the kingdom, 18:2:177–78

and conversion of Willard Richards,

31:2:42

and Council of Fifty, 20:2:175;

20:3:268, 275

counselled with Willard Richards about

Bullock's pay, 31:1:49

critical views about, 31:2:93

crossed river to camp, 31:1:54
dedication prayer for Seventies' hall,
from Nauvoo journal of John
Taylor, 23:3:7
description of, 11:4:529
and doctors, 28:3:38
economic debt and depression,
18:3:347–48
and economic development, 3:3:18, 22–
28
on education, 9:4:433; 11:1:70–74, 83;
16:4:637–39; 21:3:263; 28:3:41
efforts to raise Mormon Battalion,
21:4:481–86
1859 letter to George Q. Cannon,
25:3:106
and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:345–
50
and Eleanor Pratt, 15:2:252
encouraged building of Seventies' Hall,
23:3:7
European immigration, 18:3:345–50
Express and Carrying Company,
18:3:356
family, 18:3:286–327
family background, 18:3:286–310
family letters to sons, book review,
15:3:378–80
and family meetings, 14:3:298
family migrating to Utah, 19:4:477–500
Farm Home in Salt Lake City,
restoration of, 18:3:276–78
and fashion, 28:3:44
feelings about Mountain Meadows
Massacre, 18:3:363–65
film about, 29:1:5
friendship with Emelio Biebuyck,
22:3:299
friendship with Heber C. Kimball,
18:3:396–409
gathering of Australian saints, 27:2:68
gathering of Saints and association with
George Q. Cannon, 27:1:98, 100,
102, 105
and George D. Watt, 18:1:55–58, 61–63
and George Francis Train, 18:3:410–27
on gold, 2:1:20–23
gospel, search for, 2:1:86–87
government, 4:3:264–67; 15:2:14
governor, 9:2:227
Great Basin Kingdom, 18:3:328–76
with Heber C. Kimball and John Taylor,
23:3:34
and Heber J. Grant, 24:2:134, 137–38,
141–42
helped prepare private seal for Twelve
Apostles, 23:3:34
in hiding from mobs, 23:3:50
home missionaries, 17:1:77
and husband-wife relationships,
18:3:381
and Icelandic immigrants, 9:2:218–19
Indian policies, 18:3:428–52 (*see also*
Native Americans)
and Indians in Nebraska, 24:3:374–75
and Indians in Utah, 29:4:23–38
“indomitable will of man,” 3:1:52
introduced to Count Leonetto Cipriani,
31:2:92
on John Taylor, 23:3:5
on Joseph Smith, 31:2:21
on Joseph Smith as merchant, 17:4:431
journal entries, 27:2:81–83, 88–92
justification of polygamy, 4:3:266–67
Kingdom of God, 3:1:54–55
Laub's account of “transfiguration,”
18:2:166
and lawyers, 28:3:39
lays cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49
leading Saints through Iowa Territory,
21:4:467–48
letter about, 31:1:26
letter from William Smith on police
abuse, 23:3:59–60
letter of on repeal of Nauvoo Charter,
23:3:37–38
letter of on temples, 23:3:18–21
letters to sons, book review, 15:3:378–
80
letters to wife Mary Ann, 18:3:314–27
letter to George Catlin, 17:1:117–18
letter to LDS Church Trustees by,
21:4:482
letter to leaders in Garden Grove,
21:4:481
letter to Mary Ann, 20:4:302–6
letter to state governors on anti-
Mormon persecutions, 23:3:41–44
letter to William Smith on Patriarch,
23:3:67
and Lewis C. Bidamon, 19:3:383–84
license of, 22:1:102
listened to Joseph Smith's “History,”
23:3:52
and Lucy Mack Smith vision, 23:3:63,
65–68
and Lula Greene Richards, 21:2:156,
160–61, 166
at meeting to choose county officers,
23:3:79
meeting with architect at Nauvoo House
and Temple, 23:3:82

Young, Brigham (*continued*)
 meeting with William Smith, 23:3:60–62
 men sent to search for, 31:1:39
 and merchants, 28:3:39
 mesmerism, 15:2:164 (*see also Mesmerism*)
 and Methodism, 9:3:356
 and missionaries in Mexico, 22:3:289–93, 301
 mission of, 11:4:515
 mob action against, 23:3:40
 on Mormon Battalion, 21:4:460
 and Mormon Creed, 26:4:128–29
 and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:278–79, 281, 283, 287, 290–91
 on moving west, 21:4:411
 and music, 4:2:107–8, 110
 Native American policies, 18:3:428–52
 (*see also Native Americans*)
 and Native Americans, 14:3:361, 363–64, 370
 on natural rights and slavery, 4:3:259–64
 new philosophy on women's roles, 16:4:479–80
 opposition to violence, 3:1:52
 ordered letter to be sent, 31:1:54
 order signed by, 31:1:56
 original sin, 4:3:256–57
 at party at Benbows', 23:3:81
 on perfection, 16:4:638
 performed marriage of Elias Smith and Lucy Brown, 23:3:81
 and Perpetual Emigration Fund, 18:3:346
 planning councils in Winter Quarters, 24:3:302–20
 plans for Salt Lake City, 17:2:232–34
 police protection of, 23:3:40, 57
 as political campaign manager, 3:1:35
 politico-religious attitudes, 3:1:50, 53
 on politics, 9:4:485; 10:4:488–90
 poor relief, 18:1:68–73
 prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:23
 prayer of at laying of cornerstone of temple, 23:3:49
 prayer of President of Church, 23:3:57
 President of Church, 3:1:45
 on priesthood, 10:4:488–90
 priesthood as ideal government, 3:1:53
 priesthood denial to Blacks, 19:3:394–402
 priesthood reorganization of 1877, 20:1:3–36
 principle of work, 28:3:40

and publication of Joseph Smith's sermons, 31:2:29–30
 and quest for godly community, 28:3:45–51
 reaction to Kirtland Bank, 23:4:475–76
 reaction to Utah War, 4:3:266
 rebaptism in connection with plural marriage, 18:2:231
 and recreation, 28:3:42
 relationship with Indians, 18:3:428
 relations with Iowa Indians, 21:4:510–12
 religious background of, 18:3:286–310
 and religious freedom, 28:3:50–51
 and reorganization of divisions, 24:3:382–88
 reported discourses of, 31:1:32
 reports to, concerning tithing, 23:2:185
 return from British mission, 12:4:456
 on revolution, right of, 4:3:264–67
 in Salt Lake City, 3:1:42
 Salt Lake City farm home, restoration of, 18:3:278–79
 and San Bernardino, California, 29:4:43
 sermon recorded by George Laub, 18:2:177–78
 September 5, 1840 letter from England to Nauvoo, 18:3:466–75
 and settlement of Arizona, 22:3:290
 at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:79
 shook hands with at temple, 31:1:42, 45
 shot by Hosea Stout, 31:1:57
 and social order, 28:3:37–51
 sources about, 18:3:453–65
 speech of, 23:3:68, 78–79
 speech of at consecration of ground for dam across Mississippi, 23:3:40
 speech of at high priest quorum on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:24–26
 speech of at Mechanics Association, 23:3:32
 speech of on anti-Mormon persecutions, 23:3:21–23
 speech of on mob violence, 23:3:92
 speech of on present prospects of Saints, 23:3:50
 and spirit world, 20:3:289
 spoke about emigration at temple, 31:1:31
 spoke about thieves in temple, 31:1:24
 St. George winter home, restoration of, 18:3:275–79, 281–85
 statement on war, 22:1:221
 story of gave hope, 30:1:34–35
 and succession, 21:3:301–41
 succession in journal of Joseph

Fielding, 19:2:157
supplies sent to, 31:1:47
talked about letter to Major Warren, 31:1:55
taught gospel by Solomon Chamberlain, 23:3:46
teachings of, 11:1:61–87
in temple, 31:1:53
theocracy, 3:1:54
theocratic period, 3:1:52
threatened assassination, 12:2:153
told brethren to go home, 31:1:49
told Bullock to take wife and Lucy Clayton to temple, 31:1:44
travel through Iowa, 21:4:463–64
and United Order, 3:1:50
and U.S. Constitution, 4:2:160
and Utah War, 11:3:304–7
on Waldensians, 31:2:86
wanted Lucy Clayton to return home, 31:1:33
and wealth, 28:3:44
welfare projects, 3:1:51
wife Augusta Adams Cobb, 19:4:485–86
wife Clara Decker, 19:4:491
wife Emily Dow Partridge, 19:4:480
wife Harriet Cook, 19:4:483–85, 493
wife Julia Foster Hampton, 19:4:499–500
wife Lucy Bigelow, 19:4:488
wife Margaret Pierce, 19:4:496
wife Mary Ann Angell, 19:4:492
wife Mary Ann Clark Powers, 19:4:486
wife Mary Jane Bigelow, 19:4:488
and Willard Richards, letter to First Presidency in Nauvoo, 18:3:466–75
and William Weeks, 19:3:349–57
Winter Home in St. George, restoration of, 18:3:275–79, 281–85
and women, 20:1:49–51
and women in the Church, 20:1:48
Word of Wisdom, 1:1:41–42, 44–46
at Young family meeting, 23:3:17
Young, Brigham, Jr., ordained as Apostle, 18:3:407
Young, Cannon, trip with Marion Hanks, 27:2:9
Young Elk, and Mormons in Nebraska, 24:3:295–96, 380–81. *See also* Native Americans; Young, Brigham
Young, Fanny, Brigham Young's sister, 18:3:295–96, 298
Young, Feramorz L., early missionary of Mexico, 22:3:301
Young, Henry J., in Nauvoo, 31:1:73
Young, John R., and Hector McLean, attempted to murder Parley P. Pratt, 15:2:236
Young, John, Brigham Young's father, 18:3:291–99; 22:1:91, 95
Young, Joseph (Brigham Young's grandfather), 18:3:291
Young, Joseph (brother of Brigham Young), 2:1:86; 23:3:7; 23:4:393; 27:1:23
anointed Bullock, 31:1:37
attended council meeting, 31:1:17
brief biography, 23:3:7n; 31:1:17n
brought anathemas to temple, 31:1:56
and 1861 Florence outfitting, 24:3:358–62
at Fourth Quorum banquet, 23:3:85
letter for, 31:1:50
met with, 31:1:74
prayed at Nauvoo Temple, 31:1:51
prayer of at Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:14–15
presides over Seventies' Hall dedication, 23:3:7, 10, 12
read letter, 31:1:55n
reported minutes at Seventies' Hall, 31:1:61
spoke at temple, 31:1:71
spoke at temple about abuse, 31:1:75
at Young family meeting, 23:3:17
Young, Lorenzo Dow, brother of Brigham Young, 2:2:132; 9:3:356; 21:2:160
brief biography, 23:3:25n
brother of Brigham Young, 23:3:25
influence on Brigham Young, 18:3:306
LDS Church agent, 23:3:25
at meeting to choose county officers, 23:3:79
and Methodism, 18:3:287, 299–300, 306
Young, Mahonri, artist and sculptor, 8:1:46–47; 8:2:144–46; 8:3:308; 8:4:424. *See also* Art
Young, Mary Ann Angell, letter from Brigham Young, 20:4:302–6
Young, Miriam Works, first wife of Brigham Young, 18:3:399; 30:2:62–63
Young, Newell K., religion classes board member 23:1:33
Young, Phineas, 9:3:356; 18:3:397–98
brief biography, 23:3:80n
mission of to Indians, 23:3:80
in Nauvoo, 31:1:29
taught gospel by Solomon Chamberlain, 23:3:46

Young, Richard W.
 letter from Heber J. Grant, 18:1:125–26
 letter to, Heber J. Grant, 18:1:124–25

Young, Sally, adoption of, 18:3:436

Young, Susa, and meaning of her poetry, 25:3:64. *See also* Gates, Susa Young

Young, William, Brigham Young's great-grandfather, 18:3:288–89

Young, Zina D. H. *See* Jacobs, Zina Diantha Huntington

Young Lion Hunter, The, by Zane Grey, 18:4:499–500

Young Men's Mutual Improvement Association (YMMIA), 24:2:147–48

Youth, 8:4:398–99, 402–4; 16:1:48–64
 problems, 7:3:248–50

Yovail dancers, 8:4:442–43

Yu, Uchida, wrote *The Mormon Sect*, 23:2:172

Y. X. Company, Brigham Young, 18:3:356–57

Z

Zakkai, Yochanan ben, 21:3:350–51

Zanuck, Darryl F., and film *Brigham Young*, 29:1:7–9, 23–25. *See also* *Brigham Young*

Zarahemla, city of, 23:1:83

Zarahemla Stake, 18:2:139. *See also* Iowa Stake

Zarate, Lino, early Mexican missionary, 22:4:448–50

Zechariah, Haggai, book review, 28:4:120–21

Zejel, Arabic-Hispanic poetic form, 4:3:232

Zelph, 29:2:31–56. *See also* Zion's Camp

Zeniff, defense of Nephite authority, 27:4:16

Zeniffite society, degeneration of, 31:2:11–12

Zenos, allegory of olive tree, 30:3:77–87

Zion, 2:2:129–30; 5:1:8, 10, 16–17; 10:1:5; 16:4:486; 23:3:8, 19, 21, 54, 63; 23:4:408, 429
 America as, book review, 6:3:181
 BYU as part of Zion, 16:4:487–500
 city of, 2:1:93
 city of, departures from original plot plan, 17:2:228, 235–36
 city of, general plan, 17:2:224–25
 city of, plan for, 30:2:36–7
 city of, street widths, 17:2:227–28
 in far West, 18:1:119–21
 in July 19, 1840, address by Joseph Smith, 19:3:390–94
 preoccupation with founding of, 21:4:491
 seeking to establish, 21:4:403–4
 and succession, 21:3:301–41
 watchmen on towers of, 23:3:18, 84

Zion's Camp, 23:3:9

Zion's Aid Society, 23:1:33. *See also* Social Advisory Committee

Zion's Camp, 12:4:368–69; 17:3:352; 26:3:6–7; 28:1:9, 12–13. *See also* Missouri; Smith, Joseph, Jr.

1835 Quorum of the Twelve Apostles, 18:3:399
 journey of, 31:1:15
 political complexities and social realities, 14:4:406–20
 and Zelph, 29:2:31 (*see also* Zelph)

Zion's Co-Operative Mercantile Institution, establishment of, 20:2:173

Zion's Securities Corporation, 3:3:30

Zorach v. Clauson, 27:3:192

Zoram, and plates of brass, 27:4:24

Zosimus, Narrative of, and Book of Mormon, 22:3:311–32. *See also* Book of Mormon

Zuntz, Guenther, 22:3:263–67, 269, 271–73